# RealTime Transcriptions

TRANSCRIPTION OF THE

## **COMMISSION OF INQUIRY**

### MARIKANA

#### **BEFORE TRIBUNAL**

THE HONOURABLE MR JUSTICE FARLAM (RETIRED) - CHAIRPERSON MR TOKOTA SC MS HEMRAJ SC

#### **HELD ON**

DAY 139 24 OCTOBER 2013 PAGES 14925 TO 15042



#### © REALTIME TRANSCRIPTIONS

64 10<sup>th</sup> Avenue, Highlands North, Johannesburg P O Box 721, Highlands North, 2037 Tel: 011-440-3647 Fax: 011-440-9119 Cell: 083 273-5335 E-mail: realtime@pixie.co.za

Web Address: http://mysite.mweb.co.za/residents/pak06278



Page 14925 Page 14927 [PROCEEDINGS ON 24 OCTOBER 2013] which was marked the 16th. It's also something that was 2 [09:08] CHAIRPERSON: 2 dealt with at Roots. The Commission resumes. 3 3 Colonel, you're still under oath. CHAIRPERSON: 16 August? 4 **DUNCAN GEORGE SCOTT:** s.u.o. 4 COLONEL SCOTT: Yes, dealing - it was Mr Chaskalson. 5 CHAIRPERSON: 5 part of the main presentation, but it was, the day of the MR CHASKALSON SC: Thank you, 6 16th was taken out to be worked on and in there you can 6 7 7 Chairperson. actually see the inputs that are being put in from, the 8 8 input coming from the commanders on the ground, which COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: Mr Chaskalson, may 9 9 I just get clarity about something from yesterday? The starts to verify that things like an incident 1, 2, 3, cell phone calls that Brigadier Pretorius refers to in her 10 which I think was, they themselves possibly there tried to 10 figure out between themselves. Now if you're talking from statement, do we have any information about those, the 11 11 12 Nyala 4, that surely is something different to what 12 times of those missed calls that she says she made? 13 MR CHASKALSON SC: 13 happened to the people at the kraal and etcetera. So Commissioner, I don't 14 that's to be best of how I can recollect that, how it 14 think we would have, because missed calls as opposed to 15 15 calls that go on to voicemail would not be picked up on progressed to where it is. 16 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: I understand that, 16 CHAIRPERSON: Ja, it's not about but is there anything forthcoming from her about the time progress. What I was interested in, the original markings 17 17 18 period during which she says she made those calls to the you made which must have been based - I mean you wouldn't 19 brigadiers on the field? 19 have just sucked them out of your thumb, would you? 20 MR CHASKALSON SC: We don't have details 20 COLONEL SCOTT: 21 from her yet. 21 CHAIRPERSON: Grab them out of the air. 22 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: 22 You must have based them on – because you weren't there, Not yet. 23 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR CHASKALSON (CONTD.): 23 you were in the JOC. 24 Colonel, we are approaching the end of this session, which COLONEL SCOTT: 24 Ja. 25 CHAIRPERSON: So you must have based them 25 is a relief to me, but I'm afraid you're here for a bit Page 14926 Page 14928 longer. There were two broad sort of categories that we on inputs or information you got from someone. So I was were going to address in, hopefully in a very short period 2 2 interested to know who that person or persons were. 3 this morning. The first was you were going to return with 3 COLONEL SCOTT: I don't recall, 4 a response to the Chairperson's question about why you drew 4 Chairperson. 5 the dotted red line where you did on slide 15 of the NASCOM 5 CHAIRPERSON: It is clear, is it, that media presentation, and if there was anything clearly wrong you must have got it from someone. You didn't invent it 6 6 7 7 in the annexures GW6(a) and (d) to the statement of Mr yourself. 8 8 White, and I was going to come back with a few loose ends. COLONEL SCOTT: Ja, I don't actually 9 9 Can we start with your responses and maybe the remember putting in that dotted red line, but it, I must 10 Chairperson's question, which was why did you draw that 10 have. 11 dotted red line where you did on slide 15 of the NASCOM 11 CHAIRPERSON: You did, and my impression 12 media presentation, which is JJJ42? 12 of you is that you're a careful, meticulous person when you 13 COLONEL SCOTT: Chairperson, I've looked 13 can be, sometimes I think maybe in situations where you 14 at that and at the time obviously that's what I was 14 can't be, but that's a matter that may be explored later. 15 thinking that the movement of the protesters was, and I've 15 But I wouldn't have expected you just to put a line in like that, grabbing it out of the air. So would I be right in 16 tried to also follow it on to see where it actually changed 16 17 and it significantly does change at Roots. So up until 17 saying you must have got that information from someone? 18 18 that period I was also of the opinion, even I think the COLONEL SCOTT: I must have, yes, photograph depicting what we thought was Nyala 4 was also 19 Chairperson. 20 cleared at Roots as being Nyala 4. I don't think anybody CHAIRPERSON: Ja, thank you. 21 took the time to go into the depth of the identification of 21 MR CHASKALSON SC: Colonel, then GW6(a) 22 the vehicles as we know it, but if I look at the and GW6(d), and let me clarify my question; I mean it may 23 presentations before then it was also not mentioned as be that you have certain broad criticisms of the analysis 23 24 Nyala 4, but just as it was more the strikers approaching 24 and that's not what I'm interested in. That's a matter 25 the police line. So, and I found a presentation as well essentially for argument which you can convey to your legal ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

```
Page 14929
                                                                                                                        Page 14931
    team, we can have a debate in argument, but if you can
                                                                       that monitored the CCTV screens almost continually. I
    identify very clear factual errors in either of those two
                                                                   2
                                                                       don't particularly recall any other than that.
 2
 3
    documents we'd like to know because we don't want to, I
                                                                   3
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    When was the National
 4
    mean if we've made a mistake in accepting what the Human
                                                                   4
                                                                       Commissioner there? We know she went off to hospital at
 5
    Rights Commission has put forward, we'd like to know about
                                                                       some stage, but did she come back?
                                                                   6
 6
    that
                                                                              COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                       She returned somewhere
 7
                                                                   7
            COLONEL SCOTT:
                                    I've been, I perused the
                                                                       that Thursday evening, or early Friday morning,
 8
    documents last night and maybe just to put things in
                                                                   8
                                                                       Chairperson.
 9
                                                                   9
    context, I can't challenge, I can't, I didn't have the time
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    Once she went off to the
10
    and I don't think it's my place to go into the depth of the
                                                                  10
                                                                       hospital, she didn't come back to the JOC?
11
    investigation they've done. Quite to the contrary; I
                                                                  11
                                                                                                       Are you talking about the
                                                                              COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                  12
12
    actually appreciate their investigation they've done
                                                                       Provincial Commissioner?
13
    because I feel it is objective evidence and I believe that
                                                                  13
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    Yes. Sorry, did I say
14
    that is the actual movements of the vehicles. I've worked
                                                                  14
                                                                       National Commissioner? I beg your pardon. No, I made a
    through most of the, I think they're all demarcated as 6(a)
                                                                       mistake; Provincial Commissioner. The Provincial
15
                                                                       Commissioner, I think was it before or after the 1:30
16
    to somewhere around (g), the annexures to Mr Gary White's
                                                                  16
17
    statement, from 6(a) to roughly 6(g), and I agree with
                                                                  17
                                                                       meeting? After the 1:30 meeting I think she went off to
18
    what, being an outsider from being on the ground in the
                                                                  18
                                                                       the hospital, I think to see Lieutenant Baloyi, if I
19
    same position that we find ourselves sitting here, what I
                                                                  19
                                                                       remember correctly. Is that correct?
20
    have viewed is in my opinion accurate and correct.
                                                                  20
                                                                              COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                       I understand it to be so.
21
                                                                  21
            MR CHASKALSON SC:
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    Or you wouldn't know the
                                        Thank you, and then we
    don't need to take that further. We have a couple of loose
22
                                                                  22
                                                                       reason, but anyway, she went off to hospital. Did she come
23
    ends that I should have canvassed with you earlier, and if
                                                                  23
                                                                       back?
                                                                  24
24
    we can just quickly run through them. My first question
                                                                              COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                       I recall her being in the
25
    that I meant to ask was, who was in the JOC during the
                                                                       JOC, not – I was very concentrated on the radio at the time
                                                      Page 14930
                                                                                                                        Page 14932
                                                                       that everything was happening, but at least an hour
    operation, that you can recall?
 1
 2
            COLONEL SCOTT:
                                    If it's out of
                                                                       afterwards when we started moving around again and trying
 3
    recollection -
                                                                       to understand what went on and so on, I recall her being in
 4
            MR CHASKALSON SC:
                                        I'm now talking about
                                                                       the JOC at that time. Whether she was there before that, I
 5
                                                                   5
                                                                       don't particularly remember seeing her.
    the operation on the 16th.
            COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                   6
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
 6
                                    Yes, I understand that.
                                                                                                   So you can't tell us
 7
    If it's from recollection, that's a bit difficult, as I
                                                                   7
                                                                       whether she was there at sort of quarter to 4 onwards?
                                                                   8
                                                                              COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                     No, I wouldn't be able to
 8
    say, but I can remember at a later stage in the operation
 9
                                                                   9
    speaking to the Provincial Commissioner. I recall General
                                                                       say that with - no.
                                                                  10
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
10
    Annandale being in the JOC, Brigadier Pretorius, and now
                                                                                                   Alright, thank you.
                                                                  11
                                                                              MR CHASKALSON SC:
11
    I'm actually also speaking possibly from default, but
                                                                                                         And Colonel, do you
12
    Captain Van Heerden -
                                                                  12
                                                                       recall seeing Warrant-Officer Masinya and Warrant-Officer
13
            MR CHASKALSON SC:
                                        We know she was there
                                                                  13
                                                                       Ndlovu, the two POPs operators who had been called back
14
    because she -
                                                                  14
                                                                       from the field? Do you recall seeing them in the JOC
15
                                                                  15
                                                                       during the operation?
            COLONEL SCOTT:
                                    Ja.
                                                                  16
                                                                              COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                      No. No.
16
            MR CHASKALSON SC:
                                        - took those notes.
17
            COLONEL SCOTT:
                                    And then obviously the
                                                                  17
                                                                              MR CHASKALSON SC:
                                                                                                         Then a question about
18
    two ladies that were monitoring the radio next to me.
                                                                  18
                                                                       exhibit L; a week or so ago when you were guestioned around
19
    There was Lonmin personnel.
                                                                       the location of the slides dealing with the final plan in
20
            MR CHASKALSON SC:
                                        Was that, Mr Botes has
                                                                       the Commission, where they were located in the section
21
    given us a statement that he was there. Was there
                                                                       dealing with Tuesday the 14th, you said that you had, or
22
    someone -
                                                                  22
                                                                       that they'd been put in that point with all the plans
         COLONEL SCOTT:
                                    No. I think he had two -
                                                                  23
23
                                                                       together because you thought that would make things easier
24
         MR CHASKALSON SC:
                                        - as well as Mr Botes?
                                                                  24
                                                                       to explain. Whose idea was that? Do you recall?
25
            COLONEL SCOTT:
                                   There were two people
                                                                  25
                                                                              COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                     I've also tried to go
```

23

24

25

24 involved with.

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

Page 14936

Apart from what we've

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

Page 14933 back through the drafts of the presentation and it actually 2 originates on one slide in a very early draft and that same 3 slide continues all the way through, and then we initially 4 when the Google Earth maps were created at Roots, we put 5 those Google Earth maps onto each of the pages, the after re-engineered Google maps, only to - if I'm not mistaken, 6 7 those were moved all the way back to Tuesday because of the initial planning. As I said, the presentation was 8 9 initially not planned in a daily sequential event. It 10 dealt with the history, and then it simply dealt with the 11 police operation, until we started getting more structure. 12 But in that process the whole plan was reflected on one 13 slide at that time in the earlier versions of the - and the 14 best that I, explanation that I can give you is that it just exploded from there to be a better explanation of the planning, but never got put onto its consecutive days. But 16 I do recall also the rationale, or the discussion taking 17 18 place that as early as we could in the presentation, once I 19 had arrived, to depict the full plan because to have 20 something on a Tuesday revert to, so that they would 21 understand from that time already what would be happening

throughout the process, and then with a better explanation

phase 2, to explain that on the Thursday. That's why

Wednesday doesn't have anything on it, because it was

of the, when the phase actually changed from a phase 1 to a

Page 14935 gone back to track where this description of the plan changed. You say that you did that exercise. Can you 2 3 identify where, in which version of exhibit L it first 4 appears that under the Tuesday the final stage 3 plan is exhibited? I mean if you can't do it offhand, we can do 6 the exercise ourselves. It's something that will speak for 7 itself from the -8 COLONEL SCOTT: Ja, I was going to - I'm 9 going to have to look through the various presentations 10 because -11 MR CHASKALSON SC: No, don't waste your 12 time now. We can do that later. You may recall when we -13 CHAIRPERSON: Are you moving on to 14 another topic? 15 MR CHASKALSON SC: No, not yet, 16 Chairperson. 17 CHAIRPERSON: Same topic. 18 MR CHASKALSON SC: When we first dealt 19 with this topic, you agreed that it was potentially 20 misleading, with hindsight, to have that plan under a date 21 saying Tuesday. Apart from that issue, is there anything 22 else in the presentation in its final form, exhibit L, 23 apart from things that we've discussed already, that to 24 your knowledge creates a potentially misleading impression

Page 14934 simply the phase 1 repeated, and then obviously the special 1 JOCCOM and the tactical option which was employed. 2 3 MR CHASKALSON SC: Do you recall who made 4 these decisions about how the presentation should look - or 5 that's the question, was there a specific decision to do it that way made by someone, or can you not recall that? 6 7 COLONEL SCOTT: I can't recall that. As 8 I say, it's simply where we sat around and there was times, 9 there were very large groups of, especially at Roots there 10 were possibly 40 more, so to recall who gave the inputs, but normally on an input like that maybe the suggestion 11 12 could have come from myself or Colonel Visser, or from 13 someone like a general, but it would be between us or the -14 You say "the general," CHAIRPERSON: 15 which general are you referring to? 16 COLONEL SCOTT: A general. 17 CHAIRPERSON: A general? 18 COLONEL SCOTT: 19 CHAIRPERSON: A general. Any general. 20 COLONEL SCOTT: Because I don't think the 21 others would have input into specifically the planning or how it was reflected. They were more to do with their roles and to try and actively depict what they were

MR CHASKALSON SC: Now offhand I haven't

although I feel that the members should be given the opportunity just to give their versions, that were on ground, because there may be something we're not seeing, but -MR CHASKALSON SC: Apart from what we've discussed, anything that we haven't touched on? COLONEL SCOTT: Nothing comes to mind. MR CHASKALSON SC: And we've got agreed times on slides on the 16th, so if something is out of sequence it will appear from that agreement. Nothing that, is there anything else that we haven't discussed that to your knowledge is factually incorrect in the presentation? COLONEL SCOTT: Not offhand. CHAIRPERSON: You conceded last week that placing the final plan in the Tuesday context was inaccurate information, and when you were asked why it was done you said it was to make - as I understood it, to make it easier to understand, which I thought was a suggestion that the Commissioners would be dim-witted and wouldn't understand it unless this inaccurate information was provided. You did say it was done without malice. That

was your evidence. Was there any other inaccurate

discussed? Because obviously I agree with the Cal's(?)

analysis of the movement of vehicles and crowds and so on,

that you're aware of?

1

3

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

23

24

COLONEL SCOTT:

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

Page 14937 information which was put in to assist the dim-witted 2 Commissioners or others to follow the story more easily? 3 COLONEL SCOTT: From where I had the 4 inputs, Chairperson, which was mainly to do with, as I say 5 photographs and video footage to complement obviously 6 inputs from commanders, no. Obviously I can't comment on 7 some of the slides what the content is because that's 8 coming purely to me, or to Colonel Visser as a scribe. So 9 whether that's inaccurate, but there's nothing that comes 10 to mind that's in there now that people have told us that I 11 know to be other than the truth. 12 CHAIRPERSON: Did anybody at Roots say 13 but look here, we - I'm talking about this inaccurate 14 information that was put in for this reason that I've summarised. Did anybody at Roots put his hand up and say 15 16 well, that shouldn't be there like that, it's not accurate; 17 we must, we're trying to help the Commission to get the 18 true facts and we're not going to help them to get the true 19 facts by giving them information which is inaccurate. Did 20 anybody at all at Roots raise that point to your knowledge? 21 COLONEL SCOTT: No, there - the only, 22 there was one or two issues raised at Roots. One of them 23 was just an opinion that maybe the police shouldn't put the 24 whole sangoma issue into the presentation, but it was 25 something that was real and was there and was experienced.

Page 14939 reasonable, and as I think I have testified, if I recall, our first target was to not go over 150 slides. When we 3 did -4 CHAIRPERSON: A bit of accuracy will have to be sacrificed in the interest of brevity. Is that what 6 you're suggesting? 7 COLONEL SCOTT: Ja well, but I'm just saying I think that was the mindset of the police at the 9 time, to try and just keep it concise, something that would 10 lay a foundation in essence of what we knew. 11 CHAIRPERSON: Did everybody at Roots know 12 that the plan had changed and as far as what was on the 13 table at the JOC was concerned, the change took place on 14 Thursday? 15 COLONEL SCOTT: From encirclement to 16 dispersion? 17 CHAIRPERSON: Ja, from encirclement to 18 DED, disperse -19 [09:28] COLONEL SCOTT: It's difficult for me to 20 speak on their behalf but even at that time these things 21 were a little bit of a grey area for me, so -22 CHAIRPERSON: The DD plan was the final plan. 23 COLONEL SCOTT: Yes. 24 CHAIRPERSON: Disperse, encircle, disarm.

Page 14938
So it was kept. I don't particularly remember anything offhand other than minor wording changes and that type of thing, because most of what we put in anyway came from the very members that were sitting there, so it was just reflected back to them again.

CHAIRPERSON: So all the participants at Roots were quite content that inaccurate information should be put before the Commission as to the date upon which the

10 saying? 11 COLONEL SCOTT: Chairperson, I don't 12 think anybody took the time to think that the importance of 13 the full plan and its different variants, as we find in my 14 consolidated statement, to be carried over in that much 15 depth was necessary in the presentation. It was just to 16 reflect what was actually carried out and not then -17 CHAIRPERSON: Everybody - sorry, sorry, forgive me.

final plan was first on the table. Is that what you're

forgive me.

COLONEL SCOTT: And not the rationale or
the things that didn't happen per se. As I say, we did
initially limit ourselves, as it common practice, whether
we present to parliament or to whoever, to say there needs
to be a time limit on what we're doing, and you do that by
numbering your slides, and obviously things have got to

25 take importance and what's in, what's out, to keep it

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Page 14940 CHAIRPERSON: The encirclement plan was the only

Disarm.

one, you've told us already -

COLONEL SCOTT: Yes.

COLONEL SCOTT:

CHAIRPERSON: - was the only one on the table at

the JOC until some stage on the Thursday.

6 COLONEL SCOTT: Thursday, yes.

7 CHAIRPERSON: Right. I take it everybody at Roots

8 knew that. I mean there had been briefings, there had been

9 - hard copy documents had been produced on the earlier

10 days. No-one laboured under the misapprehension that the

11 DD plan was the plan on Tuesday, even Tuesday afternoon, is

bb plan was the plan on ruesday, even ruesday artemoen, is

12 that right?

25

1

2

3

4

13

14

15

16

COLONEL SCOTT: Yes.

CHAIRPERSON: Yet everybody at Roots apparently was quite happy that the Commission should be told, left with the impression that the DD plan was there on the table on Tuesday. That's your evidence, is it?

17 on Tuesday. That's your evidence, is it?
 18 MR CHASKALSON SC: Chair

18 MR CHASKALSON SC: Chairperson, I'm sorry 19 to interrupt at this point but I've just gone back to look

at the documents and in fairness to Colonel Scott and in

21 relation to this question, the version of exhibit L that

22 came out of Roots does not, does not have the slides

23 arranged in the sequence in which they were finally

24 arranged. So the version that came out of Roots which is,

15 I think, exhibit JJJ40 – oh, I've now lost it, it's exhibit

11

12

13

14

21

Page 14941

JJJ32. It doesn't have the final plan located under the

2 Tuesday so it -

3 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, alright. Sorry, I was on the 4 wrong track but I'm pleased that I've been corrected and 5

you nearly agreed with what I said which would have been

unfortunate because it was obviously inaccurate. So what 6

7 you're telling me now, telling us now, is that this change

which we've described actually took place after Roots, is 8

9 that right?

10

13

19

22

COLONEL SCOTT: It did and, Chairperson -

Yes and I know and I

CHAIRPERSON: Who was responsible for it? Sorry, 11

12 you were saying something before I interrupted you.

14 think it may be, I'm not sure if it's on the slides the

COLONEL SCOTT:

15 advocate is speaking about but I can recall initially

16 having both tactical options under phase 3. I had

17 encirclement and then I also had dispersion, they were both

18 mentioned. At what time the decision was taken and by who,

to only reflect the actual one that was utilised on the

20 day, I don't recall when that was made to take that out or

21 iust to reflect that.

> CHAIRPERSON: Were you still one of the co-authors of the presentation at the time that change was made or was

23 it done after you had stopped making inputs to the final 24

25 presentation?

Page 14942

1 COLONEL SCOTT: I was a co-author even

2 whilst Colonel Visser was still presenting. As I say, I

3 think I brought in one or two slides towards the end to do

4 with scene 2 still at that stage, as we were learning about

5 it but all, what I do know is that I concentrated heavily

6 on scene 2 from the time I was brought back. I can't - as

7 I say, that's why I'm not sure who took a decision to

8 remove or to maybe streamline the presentation only to

9 reflect what was done and to take out the encirclement

10 because it never happened, which is a possibility because

11 for instance stage 4, for that matter, I don't know if

that's mentioned in depth either, 5 or 6, also because they 12

13 didn't take place.

14

16

CHAIRPERSON: Thank you.

15 MR CHASKALSON SC: For what it's worth,

Colonel, I think I've now managed to isolate the period in

17 which the change took place. The first draft of the plan

18 where I can identify stage 3 in its final form being

19 located under a Tuesday is JJJ158 which is the first

document that was called "Marikana final" and that was 20

21 produced on the 15th of October. I can't find anything

22 before that which had the arrangement that way. I don't

know if that may assist you to remember when exactly the

24 change was made and at whose instance.

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

COLONEL SCOTT: It doesn't. I'm glad Page 14943

that we can see it at that stage but as I say it was during

the month of October when we had meetings at our guesthouse

in Rustenburg where it was specifically around the

presentation, most of them were around scene 2, trying to

5 understand what happened at scene 2 still. So it's in,

6 obviously some of those consultations with commanders and

7 senior members of the police that the change must have then

been sanctioned.

9 MR CHASKALSON SC: Chairperson, I'm

10 planning to move to a different issue.

CHAIRPERSON: I've asked the questions, the points I wanted to follow up. I'm glad this apprehension I had

about what happened at Roots has been removed. MR CHASKALSON SC: Colonel, I then want

15 to return to a point related to your failure to print out

briefing dos for the commanders at the 2:30 briefing at

forward holding area 1 on the 16th and you explained

yesterday that by the end of the special JOCCOM there

wasn't enough time left to take what you estimated would

20 have been an extra 20 minutes to arrange the printing. My

- well, the first question I want to put to you is, am I

22 correct in understanding your statement, well,

23 understanding from your statement that you knew that there

24 was a possibility that there would be a move to stage 3 on

the 16th from the time of the six o'clock JOCCOM and before?

Page 14944 **COLONEL SCOTT:** I think I've testified I 1

don't recall that being said in the JOC.

3 MR CHASKALSON SC: I'm not asking whether

it was said in the JOC but in your preparation, I

understood your statement and testimony to suggest that you

were anticipating that there may have to be a move to stage 6

3 –

4

7

10

15

16

17

18

19

21

8 COLONEL SCOTT: Yes.

9 MR CHASKALSON SC: - so that you were

thinking ahead to stage 3.

strong possibility?

11 COLONEL SCOTT: Yes.

12 MR CHASKALSON SC: And did you, when 13 we're talking about the possibility that there may have to 14 be a move to stage 3, did you understand that to be a

COLONEL SCOTT: If I reflect back, I was still hopeful that dialogue was going to win the day and that was a hope but I don't want to say it and say it with certainty but this is why I think I've mentioned it as well, by the end of that JOCCOM it's possibly because the generals were called out to go with the Provincial Commissioner to a media briefing but if there was a

23 decisive decision made, I would most surely have been

24 working on what was then envisioned as the new action to be

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

taken, planning it out, preparing it, et cetera for a way

- forward. And just the fact that I didn't do that, to me,
- 2 knowing myself and how I would've worked is what puts me a
- 3 little bit back to say I'm not sure that - as I say, even
- 4 on the Wednesday there was the possibility. We're looking
- 5 at this in hindsight now but at that time when we went in
- on the Wednesday morning still with the phase 1, we didn't 6
- 7 know whether that day we would need to possibly go to a
- stage 3 and whatever that would be. So you know, you 8
- 9 didn't know if we'd get to the Thursday for that matter and
- 10 that's how we were moving along.

COLONEL SCOTT:

MR CHASKALSON SC: 11 But certainly at the

12 time of the six o'clock JOCCOM you knew that there was a 13

risk that you would have to go to stage 3 later that day.

15 possibility, yes.

14

17

21

8

16 MR CHASKALSON SC: And presumably you

would have known also that if there was going to be a move

That there was a

18 to stage 3, you would have to brief JOC on the tactical

plan for stage 3 and you'd have to brief the commanders on 19

20 the tactical plan for stage 3.

COLONEL SCOTT: That would have been the

case but why I'm saying this is, why I say this is because 22

23 we didn't have, as far as I can pick up, a clarification on

24 what would it be, understanding that we had an encirclement

25 plan which was an option and then of course we looked at Page 14947

- that that kept me from it but I know there was a thought
- process and a rationale that I was running through my mind,
- 3 but normally anyway before putting plans to paper you need
- the approval of, this is actually what we're going to do
- 5 otherwise it becomes a fruitless exercise to go the whole
- 6 way with that, only to be told it's not a viable option for
- 7 the following reasons and you've wasted that resource and
  - energy.

8

18

25

- 9 MR CHASKALSON SC: In relation to what
- 10 you were doing I can assist you a little bit because the
- 11 first tasking that you had following the JOC of course was
- 12 to assist with the cordon and search plan or planning. Do
- 13 you recall how long you were preoccupied with that?
- 14 COLONEL SCOTT: I don't have much of a
- 15 recollection of most of that morning.
- 16 MR CHASKALSON SC: Alright, I don't think
- 17 I can take this further at this stage.
  - COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: I just need
- clarification from you. Colonel, this phase 3 option, the 19
- 20 tactical option, when did you first conceive of it? Was it
- 21 always the plan B or was it something that you thought of
- 22 at the last minute?
- 23 COLONEL SCOTT: The one that was
- 24 employed?
  - Yes. COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ:

Page 14946

- that for a bigger crowd, which was not going to work. So 1
- 2 that's the dispersion plan but there was no decisive
- 3 decision taken that I was aware of to say listen, today it
- 4 will be this if we go ahead because that - and again as I
- 5 say, how General Annandale would actually work, he would
- 6 put that to the JOC and to the commanders there, have me
- 7 present something and then ask them is that acceptable. So, but I don't remember the results of that but as I
- 9 mentioned, in explaining the phase 2 on that Thursday
- 10 morning I would have alluded to the phase 3. Now whether
- 11 that was the time period that was spoken to that the phase
- 12 3 initially is encirclement but these are the reasons we're
- 13 sure that's not going to work and this is the proposal for
- 14 the new one, is quite possibly how it happened but then
- without a conclusive decision made on, is it acceptable, 15
- 16 are we going ahead with it this way.
- 17 MR CHASKALSON SC: If there had been a
- 18 clear decision taken that the phase 3, if it is to be
- 19 implemented, is going to be the disperse and disarm plan,
- would you have prepared briefing documents in anticipation
- 21 of a later briefing after the six o'clock JOCCOM?

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

- 22 COLONEL SCOTT: I'm not sure because I
- don't recall what I was busy with but I know I wasn't idle.
- 24 It was not as though I was sitting in the JOC doing nothing
- but if I was kept busy with other taskings, it's possible

- Page 14948 Or just the concept of 1 COLONEL SCOTT:
- 2 the tactical option being a phase 3?
- 3 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: The phase 3 as it
- 4 was put in your plan to be rolled out on the 16th?
- 5 COLONEL SCOTT: Ma'am, I'm still
- 6 convinced that we discussed that on the Wednesday, the
- 7 option of - and then verifying that it was not going to
- 8 work for a larger crowd but with it being carried over that
- 9 it would be communicated at the JOC of the Thursday
- 10 morning. I'm not too sure if I said Thursday or Wednesday
- 11 previously. It was discussed on the Wednesday, possibly
- 12 briefed on the Thursday morning or thrown open for inputs
- 13 on the Thursday morning and then the detail of that I'm
- 14 very sure of was only discussed at the 13:30 meeting.
- 15 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: And when you say
- Wednesday you refer to that informal discussion that you 16 17 say you had with -
- 18 COLONEL SCOTT: General Annandale.
- 19 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: Major-General
- 20 Annandale.
- 21 **COLONEL SCOTT:** Yes.
- 22 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: And the actual
- detail of how it would be rolled out, when was that 23
- 24 conceived of? When was that actually planned, as opposed
- to the general idea of it?

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16 17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

2

2

legible.

21

Page 14952

```
Page 14949
           COLONEL SCOTT:
1
                                   I'd been pondering on
2
    that but it was only discussed, and I remember that quite
3
    well because as a more junior officer in the JOC I
4
    initially sat back when they were asked what is, how - we
5
    knew it was going to be dispersion, to go and disarm and
    arrest but the "how" initially I thought, you know, others
6
7
    would give the input on and after a time of nothing
8
    forthcoming I asked if I could make a recommendation where
9
    I was asked to show what I thought and when I showed it,
10
    that was put to everybody, it was accepted and then I was
11
    told to go and brief the people at the front.
12
           COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ:
                                           That's at the 1:30
13
14
           COLONEL SCOTT:
                                   1:30 meeting.
15
           COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ:
                                           That's at the 1:30.
16
           COLONEL SCOTT:
                                   Yes
17
           COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ:
                                            Is that when the
18
    details were first spelt out?
19
           COLONEL SCOTT:
                                   Yes.
20
           COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ:
                                           The details as you
21
    had planned them.
22
           COLONEL SCOTT:
                                   Ves
23
           CHAIRPERSON: You must have actually been working
24
    on, at least in your mind, not necessarily on your
25
    computer, in the time before the 1:30 meeting began and I
                                                      Page 14950
    think you say that in your statement that at the 1:30
1
```

Page 14951 disperse and disarm concept, the DD, did you see any signs of that having been discussed or mentioned at the six o'clock meeting in those rough notes? COLONEL SCOTT: Chairperson, I can't recall seeing any. What I did pick up, it looked like the minute taker was copying the slides that possibly were shown or came to me afterwards, not keeping up with the speed of what was being said and asked to view the slides to just write down what possibly was shown. That's what I can try to put together from those contemporaneous notes. CHAIRPERSON: Anyway, you can't remember it. I didn't see it but maybe there is something there which the persons who were at the meeting will recognise as being a summary of something that you've said in that regard. It sounds as if it's something that you can't help us with. Maybe the note taker or someone else will be able to help us. Thank you. MR CHASKALSON SC: And then, Colonel, finally you'll recall right at the start of this cross-

examination we dealt with or I raised with your certain

video files that we'd found in the recycle bin of the SAPS

hard drive and those were the videos under JJJ65 which

were, had names, picture - we call them the picture series

because their numbers were preceded by the word "picture"

and you testified that you had no knowledge of those video

files and I then placed on record in the Commission that

after we made enquiries with SAPS, SAPS had reported to us

3 else and eventually General Annandale asked you and you 4 then made the suggestion which was accepted, is that -5 COLONEL SCOTT: That's how I under - I remember it. 6 7 CHAIRPERSON: Yes. Going back to the question as 8 to whether you discussed the basic idea or the concept at 9 the earlier meeting, six o'clock meeting, apart from the 10 minutes which appear to have been finalised at Roots and 11 therefore I'm a bit reluctant to rely too heavily on them, 12 we do have rough, we do have notes that were made at the 13 meeting itself, the six o'clock meeting. Have you had an opportunity to go through those notes? They are exhibits, 14 15 I think. 16 **COLONEL SCOTT:** Yes, I've read as best as 17 I could. 18 CHAIRPERSON: Yes. 19 COLONEL SCOTT: Some are not very

CHAIRPERSON: No, I had the same problem. Could

you see any trace - if you don't know the answer don't

hesitate to say so but could you note, did you see any

can call, perhaps it would be fairer to call it the

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

meeting eventually no detail was forthcoming from anybody

3 that these video files had originated with Lonmin. We took 4 that up with Lonmin. Lonmin reverted to us and said they 5 had done a thorough search of their hard drives and could 6 find no trace of those files prior to the point at which 7 they were circulated by the evidence leaders. We have now 8 in fact found the source of the files. We found them on 9 the hard drive of Brigadier Victor in a directory called 10 "Marikana police video footage" and what I would like to do is just for completeness' sake to put in the original files 11 12 as an exhibit together with the thumbnails and properties. 13 Our JJJ58 number is currently unused, so if we can use that 14 and I wonder if we can just show them up on the screen so 15 that - and I must confess that I haven't given you advance 16 notice of this. In fact it is something that I only 17 identified yesterday and I'm not going to ask you specific 18 questions but those are the originals of the picture series 19 and if we go to the next page we'll see that they have original metadata as well. The next page is the file properties. JJJ58, 58A is the thumbnail, 58B is the first 22 page of properties, 58C is the second page of properties. 23 What I just, if we can go to the next page, 58C -24

maybe I went too quickly from the next page. We can, what

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

24 trace in those notes of this idea, the concept of what we we see on the first page is they start on the 13th and they

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

Page 14955

Page 14953 run all the way down to that file 378 which is taken at

2 1:24PM on the 16th. The numbers are not completely

- 3 continuous, we'll see some gaps and we also don't know if
- 4 the set is complete because we don't know if there's a 379,
- 5 a 380. If you look up at the top you can see they come
- 6 from Brigadier Manie Victor's laptop. I understand that
- 7 Brigadier Victor is from crime intelligence, is that
- 8 correct?
- 9 COLONEL SCOTT: I understand that, yes.
- 10 MR CHASKALSON SC: Now -
- 11 CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry to interrupt you, Mr
- Chaskalson, I see from the foot of JJJ58C there is a 378 12
- 13 but we don't – 378, I see, sorry, bottom left hand corner.
- Forgive me, I withdraw that. It does appear to end because 14
- 15 that row is thereafter empty. So it looks as if 378 is the
- last one. 16
- 17 MR CHASKALSON SC: Yes, in the directory
- 18 there is nothing more than 378 but -
- 19 CHAIRPERSON: [Microphone off, inaudible]
- 20 MR CHASKALSON SC: Yes, all the files in
- that directory of Brigadier Victor's hard drive are in what 21
- 22 we are showing at the moment but of course we don't know if
- 23 the actual sequence of shots runs beyond that because it's
- 24 possible that there's a 379, a 380. To do that we would
- 25 have to go back to Brigadier Victor, find out where this
  - Page 14954
- set of files originates and try to identify or try to find 1
- file number 379 and if it's taken from a day after the 16th 2
- 3 we know that the sequence ended on the 16th. But my
- 4 question to you is, we know that Captain Nel from crime
- 5 intelligence was present at Marikana and was taking videos
- but we've accounted for all of Captain Nel's videos and 6
- 7 it's not this series. Are you aware from anybody else from
- 8 crime intelligence who was present at Marikana and was
- 9 taking videos between the 13th and the 16th?
- 10 COLONEL SCOTT: No. The only one I was
- 11 aware of when he brought me the videos was Captain Nel,
- 12 obviously flying with Brigadier Fritz as well, so I wasn't
- 13 aware of anybody else. It was only that camera and the two
- 14 POPS cameras that I was aware of and then I think an
- 15 original POPS camera that came from the 13th.
- 16 MR CHASKALSON SC: Yes, the analogue POPS 17 camera. It appears that there was a fourth SAPS camera at
- 18 Marikana and that these files came from a fourth SAPS
- 19 camera but that's a matter that we will have to canvass
- with Brigadier Victor and crime intelligence. Colonel,
- 21 those are -
- 22 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: I'm just a little
- bit lost. Have we seen these? 23
- MR CHASKALSON SC:

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

- The actual videos?
- COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: Yes. Do we have

them?

2 MR CHASKALSON SC: The videos themselves

3 would be exhibits as triple, we can call them JJJ58 and all

4 of the video files will be put in as JJJ58, the actual

5 video files. We haven't shown the, I don't think we've

6 shown any of the video files yet in open Commission. What

7 we have shown is the recycled copies, the thumbnails of the

8 recycled copies of these videos which were under JJJ65 but

9 I don't – I may be wrong but I don't think the videos have

10 been played in open Commission yet.

> COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: And is there anything of significance that you're drawing our attention to here at this point in time?

MR CHASKALSON SC: In terms of the content that one can see from the videos, nothing specific that we are able to say that you must be aware of at this stage. We haven't analysed them in detail, in part because without knowing the times which we've only recently been given it's difficult to know what you're looking for on a video, but some of these videos are taken from within police Nyalas and that is something that we found significant because of course if someone was inside a

- 22 23
- police Nyala or able to film from inside a police Nyala,
- 24 there's no reason why they shouldn't have been able to film
  - during the operation but we will be analysing these videos

Page 14956

now that we know what their precise times are and if there

is content of significance we'll certainly highlight it in

3 the Commission.

4 CHAIRPERSON: Have we seen - you say we haven't seen these, because I notice there are some missing from 6 JJJ58A if one checks through the numbers. There's a

7 duplication between some of those listed on JJJ58B and 8 JJJ58C, for example 348 that appears on both. Are these

9 matters that we know anything about?

10 MR CHASKALSON SC: Chairperson, if -

11 CHAIRPERSON: Have we been told? I can't remember 12 this. You're going to deal with it now? In which I'll

13 give you -

14

15

17

18

MR CHASKALSON SC: I can clarify one of your concerns. The overlap between 58B and 58C is just a function of what it was possible to take as a screenshot from the computer, so there is no actual overlap between 58A and B.

19 CHAIRPERSON: Okay.

20 MR CHASKALSON SC: That just represents a picture of the screen on my computer. There are, we've identified that there are missing numbers in the sequence.

- 23 We will be trying to pursue that but we've done no
- 24 investigation flowing from these videos because we only
- discovered them a little more than, well, 24 hours ago. We

Page 14960

25

22

23

Page 14957 will be investigating and we will revert to the Commission if anything of consequence emerges from our investigations. 2 3 CHAIRPERSON: Thank you. 4 COLONEL SCOTT: Chairperson, I'm just wondering if the one video camera I forgot to mention is 5 Colonel Botha, LCRC. It doesn't fit his sequence? 6 7 MR CHASKALSON SC: No, this doesn't fit 8 Colonel Botha's camera but there is of course Colonel 9 Botha's camera. Colonel, those are my questions for you, thank you for answering them. 10 11 **COLONEL SCOTT:** Thank you. 12 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I believe you're going to 13 be the next cross-examiner, is that correct? 14 MR BIZOS SC: Thank you, Mr Chairman. 15 MR SEMENYA SC: Chair -16 CHAIRPERSON: You did indicate to me in advance 17 what issues you were proposing to cover and the time you 18 expected and I indicated to you I would only be prepared to 19 allow you to ask certain of the topics, others I felt had 20 been dealt with but you'll adhere to that. 21 MR BIZOS SC: Thank you, Mr Chairman, 22 I'll try and confine myself to the two out of the four 23 matters that I was going to deal with and try and be as 24 brief as possible.

CHAIRPERSON: Yes. Mr Semenya, you turned your

I thought regard being had to the fact that certain topics I wasn't prepared to allow, that the time would be reduced. I'm sorry you weren't shown the motivation and I take it that in future that omission will not occur again. 5 MR SEMENYA SC: Can we at least be 6 favoured with it so that we understand the parameters of 7 what is going to be explored? 8 MR BUDLENDER SC: Mr Chairman, may I 9 comment on that? It seems to me, with respect, a sensible 10 thing that the party involved should know what's being 11 explored and be able to prepare itself. I just want there 12 to be clarity that the ruling issued by the Commission is 13 that application is made to the Commission in chambers or 14 informally, that the parties aren't entitled to advance notice of those applications or an opportunity to comment on them because otherwise that will just prolong things. As I understand what Mr Semenya is proposing is he wants to 17 18 know what ruling you've made and it seems to me that's 19 proper but we're not, I take it, going to have hearings 20 about whether there will be hearings. 21 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, yes, no, I wasn't proposing to 22 have hearings. If I stated the position too generously, I 23 withdraw it. I said, I agree with your approach but 24 certainly the point you make is valid, Mr Budlender, that the topics that I allow cross-examination on should be

conveyed to the party whose witness is being cross-

Page 14958

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

23

24

examined.

```
microphone on?
 1
 2
           MR SEMENYA SC:
                                    Just in response to
 3
    Commissioner Hemraj's enquiry at the opening of the session
 4
     today, there is the statement of Brigadier Pretorius which
 5
    is JJJ187A. At paragraph 28 she addresses those issues
 6
    there and says, "The information to the JOC was limited.
 7
     The only information received was from the radio. The CCTV
8
    cameras of the mine were of little help and the cameras
 9
     were far from the koppie and the images could not be seen
    clearly." Here comes the part, "I tried several times to
10
     phone Brigadier Calitz, the operational commander, as well
11
12
     as Major-General Naidoo, but was not successful. Their
13
     phones rang without being answered."
14
           COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ:
                                            My question, Mr
15
     Semenya, related to - there was cross-examination yesterday
     about the time period during which there were no calls made
17
     and that's why I made the enquiry as to whether we knew
18
    what time these calls were made to Brigadier -
19
           MR SEMENYA SC:
                                    We'll track over that as
    well and the second thing, Chair, as I understand the rules
21
     we are to get, one, the motivation for extra cross-
```

examination and secondly, the estimated duration.

24 got a motivation for a number of topics and I disallowed

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, were you not given that? I

some and allowed others. The time asked for, a day, I said

MR SEMENYA SC: We also don't read the ruling as an application in chambers. CHAIRPERSON: You can't very well have that sort of thing, an application in the open chamber here but anyway -No, what I mean is -MR SEMENYA SC: CHAIRPERSON: That's a matter we can discuss afterwards in chambers. We want to find an efficient way of working which will save time but also not be unfair. So I'm sure we can find a way of doing that. MR SEMENYA SC: Even if in chambers we would hope to be invited in that contact that happens and the motivations that are given for it. CHAIRPERSON: Let's discuss that in chambers later. The idea, as you know, is to be as fair as possible but also we have to have regard to questions of time and so on. Mr Bizos, are you ready? MR BIZOS SC: Thank you, Mr Chairman. CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR BIZOS SC: Colonel, may I make an appeal to you to speak a little louder so that I can hear you well please? MR SEMENYA SC: Chair, can I request a

two minute break and let me see where we're going with the

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

Page 14963

Page 14964

Chairperson -

Page 14961 questions, the parameters? I have nothing to work with. 2 CHAIRPERSON: Let's take a five minute comfort 3 break now. 4 [COMMISSION ADJOURNS COMMISSION RESUMES] 5 [10:16] CHAIRPERSON: The Commission resumes. We've had a discussion in chambers with Mr Bizos and Mr 6 7 Semenya and Mr Budlender, and I want to put on record that 8 there was an application for leave to cross-examine Colonel 9 Scott from Mr Bizos's clients, and that's essentially the 10 attorneys for the Ledingwane family, and five topics were indicated in the application. I disallowed three. The two 11 12 I allowed were to test the version of the police service 13 against expert evidence, including that of Mr Hendrickx, Dr 14 Perumal, and Dr Naidoo, and the second was to explore the 15 appropriateness of the appointment and/or selection of Colonel Scott by certain of his colleagues to be 16 responsible for developing the operational strategy of the 17 18 SAPS during the Marikana operation. It was indicated that 19 a period of one day would be required, but in the light of 20 the fact that I disallowed three of the topics, Mr Bizos 21 has assured me that the cross-examination should take a 22 much shorter period than that. 23 There was a list of documents which would be 24 relied on, most of which have now fallen away in the light

2 CHAIRPERSON: Anything you want to add? 3 Mr Chaskalson? 4 MR CHASKALSON SC: Chairperson, sorry, I 5 meant to put something on record at the end of the cross-6 examination and did not do so. Chairperson, you will have 7 seen that we pre-numbered our exhibits in the JJJ-series 8 and in the course of the cross-examination there were some 9 exhibits that weren't put formally to Colonel Scott. We've 10 spoken to our colleagues at SAPS and they have given their 11 consent for a proposal which we would like to make, which 12 is that all of those exhibits in the JJJ-series go in as 13 exhibits, including the exhibits that weren't put to 14 Colonel Scott. They'll go in under cover of a filing sheet 15 which will describe the documents, and exhibits which 16 haven't, or weren't put to Colonel Scott will have no 17 greater status than a document that has been described by 18 the evidence leaders in the terms of the cover sheet, but 19 it will enable other parties to have access to these 20 documents as exhibits and they can then be referred to 21 later as, by the exhibit number that everyone will have 22 recognised them by. 23 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, thank you. While 24 we're talking about documents, I would like to remind Mr Semenya that at one stage he told us that we would be

MR CHASKALSON SC:

Page 14962

been discussed with Mr Semenya, who indicated that he is

of the decision that was taken, but anyway the matter has

2 satisfied with the procedure so far. In relation perhaps

3 to other witnesses we must work out as a more formal

4 procedure to combine and endeavour to use the time we have

as efficiently as we can, on the other hand not to do so at 5

6 the expense of unfairness to any of the parties.

We have in the past said, and I want to reaffirm this, that when a witness is to be cross-examined we expect the witness to be informed in advance, or the party calling the witness to be informed in advance of statements and documents that will be relied on so that the witness has an opportunity to read them beforehand. It saves time and also promotes fairness. If there are new documents which were not previously before the Commission then obviously we'd require copies, but it's no good just saying it's a document that's before the Commission because that's in

16 17 effect saying there's a needle somewhere in the haystack of

18 the many thousands of pages that are before the Commission,

19 and we're going to refer to that needle. Well, that's not

fair to the witness either. But that is not a problem in

21 relation to the cross-examination which the Colonel is now

going to be subjected to. You're still under oath, 22

Colonel. 23

25

1

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

DUNCAN GEORGE SCOTT:

s.u.o.

CHAIRPERSON:

Mr Bizos –

receiving a document from the police setting out lessons

that had been learned, aspects that are being considered

3 for the future, defects and so on of which they're aware.

4 He did indicate, he said that document was being prepared.

I take it that as soon as it's ready it will be given to

HS

6

7

17

23

MR SEMENYA SC: Indeed, Chair, and the remarks made by Mr Chaskalson are with a caveat that we would have an opportunity to contest any of the evidentiary 10 content of those exhibits where we deem appropriate.

11 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, I'm sure he'll accept

12 that -

13 MR CHASKALSON SC: Absolutely. I should

14 have mentioned that caveat. We have no problem with it and 15

it was agreed.

16 CHAIRPERSON: Ja, thank you. Mr Bizos,

we've now reached the stage I think when you can start your

18 cross-examination.

19 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR BIZOS SC: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Colonel, do you consider yourself an

21 expert on the management of gatherings?

22 COLONEL SCOTT: No, Sir.

> MR BIZOS SC: No? You've had an

24 opportunity of reading the statements of Mr Hendrickx and

Mr White. Have you?

Page 14968

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

17

18

19

21

yes.

MR BIZOS SC:

MR BIZOS SC:

Do you agree that they are critical?

critique, yes, on the operational plan, yes.

COLONEL SCOTT:

COLONEL SCOTT:

MR BIZOS SC:

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

MR BIZOS SC:

Commission?

Marikana.

COLONEL SCOTT:

```
Page 14965
           COLONEL SCOTT:
                                    Some time back I read Mr
 1
2
    Hendrickx's statement, Mr White's statement more recently,
3
    yes.
4
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Yes, you in fact
5
    supplemented, after having read those statements, certain
    aspects of your original statement. Is that correct?
6
7
           COLONEL SCOTT:
                                    I produced a consolidated
8
    statement. It's not in reflection of reading statements of
9
    Mr Hendrickx or Mr White. It was at the request of the
    evidence leaders to produce a statement which was more
10
11
    comprehensive to what my experience was at that time.
12
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Do you agree that the two
13
    persons, Mr Hendrickx and Mr White, are experts on the
14
    management of gatherings?
15
           COLONEL SCOTT:
                                    I'm not sure as to how
16
    one would classify, if there's a specific measurement tool
17
    of how you would classify an expert, but I do acknowledge
18
    they have got a lot of experience in those fields, yes.
19
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Well, you know that experts
20
    are people who have studied and have experience in relation
21
    to the matter in issue. Do you accept the statements of
22
    both Mr Hendrickx and Mr White that they have wide
23
    experience in the management of gatherings?
24
           COLONEL SCOTT:
                                    I accept that, within
25
    their areas of the world that they come from, yes.
```

In the what?

2 CHAIRPERSON: I think the question is 3 overbroad, as the constitutional lawyers would say. 4 MR BIZOS SC: Mr Chairman, if I have to 5 enumerate and go through the details of the matters on which they contradict the witness's statement, we'll be a 6 7 long time. He has read them. He knows what is 8 contradicted. Let me give an example; the obedience of the 9 Standing Orders for instance. 10 CHAIRPERSON: That's also rather wide 11 because the Standing Orders cover a wide field, but I would 12 imagine, if I may give you my reaction to it, the witness 13 has conceded he's not an expert in Public Order Policing, 14 so there may be a number of views expressed by experts in 15 Public Order Policing about which he can say I can't deal 16 with the matter because I'm not an expert in that field. 17 But there may be matters covered by their reports in 18 respect of which he can give evidence, not necessarily of 19 an expert nature, but of a factual nature, that they raise 20 this criticism and they may do it from the background of 21 their expertise, but I can from my own experience tell you 22 that this is why I did what I did and the criticism they 23 make isn't justified in the light of my explanation. He 24 can give, he can certainly deal with the point in that way. I understand the difficulty is, I mean if you call a heart

we know what we're talking about.

Page 14966 Within their areas of responsibility in the countries that they originate from, Well, I'll come to the question of the country in a moment, but do you agree that they are critical of your, of what you say in your statement about the management of the crowd at Marikana? They have delivered 10 11 Not being an expert, you 12 are not able to contradict their opinions placed before the 13

I think it's just that,

I don't know why you say

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

operation, to deal with expert opinions expressed by the heart surgeon, but there are matters covered in the heart surgeon's evidence which a non-expert person participating in the operation can deal with. So I think that's a distinction we must bear in mind, isn't it? MR BIZOS SC: Well, let's take one example, that in their opinion the persons that you chose to put, to control - or not to control, control is your language - management with R4s and R5s is completely contrary to the principles of the management of crowds. Do you agree with that? COLONEL SCOTT: The operation was in essence dealt into two environments. There as a Public

surgeon and he gives expert evidence on matters of heart

surgery, you can't expert an ordinary lay witness, even a

lay witness who was perhaps assisting as a nurse in the

Order drive, which was an offensive Public Order movement of dispersion. That was done with less than lethal force. What was to follow that was the arresting of belligerent protesters, which was falling outside the ambit of the Public Order action, and that had to do with dangerous -MR BIZOS SC: Action to the point -CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, Mr Bizos, give him an opportunity to finish his answer before asking the follow-up question.

23 MR SEMENYA SC: No, Chair, I think the question demands some specificity; which opinion, so that ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

their opinions are their opinions. I can only testify to

their opinions are their opinions. The question is, are

22 these two experts, that you acknowledge as experts, are

you able to contradict the opinions and conclusions that

what I experienced on ground, what I did at the time of

RealTime Transcriptions Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Page 14969 Page 14971 COLONEL SCOTT: And the initial tasking COLONEL SCOTT: That's correct. 1 1 of those that were to follow who were armed with sharp-Chairperson. 2 3 point ammunition was to go ahead with their expert skills 3 MR BIZOS SC: Well, we will put, if need 4 which they have in, through their training, to carry out 4 be, in due course the specific passages that we are relying 5 high-risk arrests of belligerent and armed protesters, not on which question the validity of your opinion and your organisation of this police activity, but you mention necessarily always armed with firearms, but also armed with 6 6 7 7 pangas and the like, as they would find in their day-to-day having regard to the countries that they come from. Do you jobs when they do high-risk arrests on behalf of 8 think that an important factor? 8 9 9 detectives, Crime Intelligence, etcetera, and that's the COLONEL SCOTT: Well, as I say, the way 10 rationale behind using them, as well as obviously as a 10 that South Africa is emerging from a past that it's had 11 protection in the case of life-threatening circumstances 11 into a new thriving democracy, I don't know if we are, can 12 be squared away initially with how Britain or for that 12 for those who are only armed with less than lethal force, 13 13 trying to come up against potentially lethal force in the matter Belgium would deal with riots in the same way. I'm 14 manner of either firearms or pangas in close proximity, and 14 not sure that their riots are always initially as violent 15 15 spears. as ours can be. 16 16 MR BIZOS SC: Their opinion is that the CHAIRPERSON: I think as far as the 17 use of force by persons not trained in the operation of 17 witness is concerned, Mr White's experience was confined to 18 dealing with management of gathering, putting people 18 Ulster in Northern Ireland where he dealt, or according to 19 trained to shoot to kill are not the appropriate people to 19 his statement, dealt over a number of years with problems engage. Do you agree with that? 20 20 involving the IRA and kind of civil disturbances they had 21 21 in Northern Ireland. As far as Mr Hendrickx was concerned, **COLONEL SCOTT:** No, as I've said the 22 22 operation that I planned was split into two specific he wasn't only talking from his Belgium experience, his 23 sectors of operation. 23 experience as I understand him, elsewhere in the world, 24 MR BIZOS SC: Do you disagree with their 24 particular experience in South Africa where he worked for 25 conclusion that it is contrary to the principles of some years, according to his summary, with the SAPS. So Page 14970 Page 14972 managing gatherings? it's not just, you know it's not just Britain and Belgium 1 2 COLONEL SCOTT: The gathering, the 2 that we're busy with. But anyway, I'm interfering with Mr 3 dispersion action to deal with the gathering was dealt with 3 Bizos's cross-examination. I'm sorry. 4 by Public Order Policing in the plan, as per SOP. 4 MR BIZOS SC: You've heard from the 5 MR BIZOS SC: You've qualified it having Chairperson of the background of these people and it's not necessary for me to put it to you again, but what I am regard to the countries that they come from. 6 6 7 Mr Bizos, before we carry 7 concerned about is that you chose to say that their CHAIRPERSON: 8 8 on, there are specific passages in the statements of Mr experience and the expression of their opinion doesn't 9 9 Hendrickx and Mr White upon which you are basing these apply, or ought not to be taken fully into consideration 10 10 questions. I think it might be fair to the witness to because they haven't got the South African experience. Is 11 11 indicate - you don't have to indicate all the paragraph that what you meant? 12 12 numbers, but there are sections in the report where these **COLONEL SCOTT:** That is to, that is my -13 13 topics are dealt with. The report of Mr White for example MR BIZOS SC: That is true, and you still 14 is divided up into a number of discreet topics, so it would 14 believe that? 15 15 be helpful I think if you referred him to that. But his COLONEL SCOTT: That is my opinion, yes. 16 16 answer, as I understand it, is I took two factors into MR BIZOS SC: You know, Colonel, are you 17 account; they were the Public Order aspects in respect of 17 aware of paragraph 1.1 of the Standing Orders issued in 18 which I had people who were going to use less than lethal 18 2004 force, but there were other problems that went beyond this 19 CHAIRPERSON: Which Standing Order? 20 Public Order Policing, dealing with dangerous people armed 20 There are hundreds of Standing Orders. Which one are you with dangerous weapons, and I dealt with those differently. 21 referring to? 22 That's his answer, and I think that's the distinction he's 22 MR BIZOS SC: SS2. 23 trying to draw. Whether it's a valid one may be a matter 23 COLONEL SCOTT: Standing Order 262, 24 for argument, but that's the point he's trying to make, I 24 Chairperson. 25 think. Am I correct, Colonel? 25

MR BIZOS SC:

General, Standing Order

MR BIZOS SC:

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

COLONEL SCOTT:

wounded?

that led to the result of 34 dead and over 80 seriously

22

23

Well, was it borne in mind

The result of what

23

24

Page 14973 Page 14975 General 262, which is SS2. Are you aware of the first happened there that day is not necessarily the result of 2 the plan that I put forward. It's individual actions that 2 paragraph of that? 3 MR SEMENYA SC: Chair, if the witness 3 it takes to pull a trigger and that needs to be a question 4 does not have the document, may we ask that it be flighted, put to each individual who pulled a trigger, whether they 5 that specific paragraph? were acting within the ambits of self-defence, private CHAIRPERSON: 6 defence for that matter, because that was the briefing to 6 Your request has already 7 7 been anticipated and it's on the screen. them. 8 MR BIZOS SC: I will read it out. It's 8 MR BIZOS SC: Once you talk about self-9 9 only two and a half lines, Mr Chairman. Listen, Colonel; defence, do you accept the fact that 34 people, "The purpose of this order is to regulate crowd management demonstrators died, approximately eight were seriously 10 during gatherings and demonstrations in accordance with the wounded, and do you accept that self-defence must be 11 11 12 democratic principles of the Constitution and acceptable 12 proportionate? 13 13 international standards." Did you know that? COLONEL SCOTT: Self-defence must always 14 COLONEL SCOTT: I see it there, and I be proportionate, but as I say, we're not talking to the 15 agree with that. That's acts of the police members that acted versus the plan. It's not to say that the people that pulled the trigger are 16 MR BIZOS SC: You agree with it? 16 17 **COLONEL SCOTT:** That -17 acting in accordance with what the plan was. That 18 MR BIZOS SC: But you think that it 18 perception that they had at that time with their experience doesn't apply to the South African Police? 19 19 needs to be testified to, which I can't do, by every member 20 COLONEL SCOTT: 20 that pulled his trigger, to justify the case of pulling the 21 CHAIRPERSON: I don't think he said that. 21 trigger in self-defence. 22 But let's give him an opportunity to say what he does mean. 22 MR BIZOS SC: Where is the 23 MR BIZOS SC: I'm entitled to ask him, Mr 23 proportionality when there was not a single policeman with Chairman. 24 24 a scratch, as against the 34 deaths and the approximately 25 COLONEL SCOTT: Of course us as a South eight seriously wounded? Where is the proportionality, Page 14974 Page 14976 Colonel? African Police Service are striving to be in line with 1 2 2 other first-world police services. We also ascribe to COLONEL SCOTT: That needs to be weighed 3 human rights; we also try to police as best as possible in up by the evidence of the members that were in the line because the proportion -4 those ways. 5 5 CHAIRPERSON: Colonel, before you answer [10:36] The opinions that I was lifting again was that I'm not sure that the crowds dealt with at all times, for 6 the question, let me hear Mr Semenya. 6 7 MR SEMENYA SC: The questions of 7 instance in Britain, may always be relevant to the crowds proportionality, as the witness says, have to be testified 8 dealt with in South Africa, not to the principles that the 8 9 9 South African Police would ascribe to. to -10 MR BIZOS SC: 10 MR BIZOS SC: The democratic principles I can't hear my learned 11 friend. of the Constitution place very high value on the sanctity 11 12 12 of human life. CHAIRPERSON: Raise your voice, because -13 13 COLONEL SCOTT: I agree. MR SEMENYA SC: The question of MR BIZOS SC: In any plan that may be 14 proportionality, as the witness says, would have to be 14 testified by those who pulled the trigger. It's not for 15 devised the planner to testify on self-defence. 16 COLONEL SCOTT: I agree, and that's taken 16 17 into account. 17 MR BIZOS SC: My learned friend is wrong, 18 MR BIZOS SC: - that must not only be 18 with great respect. We have already handed in a short 19 borne in mind, but must be obeyed. memorandum that I want to remind my learned friend of, that part of the function of the Commission is to report on the 20 COLONEL SCOTT: It was part of – it was 21 borne in mind when the plan was conceived. responsibility of the persons that were involved. I

for that proposition in due course.

submit, with respect, that those who planned, those who

adopted the plan, those who purported to execute it, we

will submit are all responsible and we'll quote authority

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

10

11

17

19

exhibit L -

Page 14979

Page 14980

```
Page 14977
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Yes, Mr Bizos, I understand
1
    that submission you make, but you're not addressing the
2
3
    witness now in support of your argument, you're busy
4
    questioning him. The proposition you're putting to him
5
    deals with proportionality. It relates to the actions
6
    taken by individual members of the service who were
7
    physical responsible - whether they were legally
    responsible is a matter to be debated later - for the
8
9
    deaths of 34 people. He says he wasn't one of them. He
10
    had a plan. It depended upon each particular person who
11
    fired a shot, and not him personally. That's his answer.
    I don't know how much further you can take that, but that's
12
13
    his answer.
14
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                 No, I can take it further,
15
    Mr Chairman. You are the one who selected the people that
16
    were trained to shoot to kill and put R4s and R5s with
17
     4 000 live bullets in their hands, and you were part of the
18
    planning of the action, and do you feel that you are
19
    responsible, or that you are completely blameless for this?
20
            COLONEL SCOTT:
                                    I'm responsible for
```

placing of police officials who have the tactics and the

skills to be standing in a line and they have the legal

training within the police to understand that they only

utilise those firearms in order to save life. So again it

and a police person only responds to a threat against

himself or against another. He does not respond as a

military person or as a soldier where he is tasked to go

comes down to the test of why they shot the shot, but my

yes, you take it further, but you can't rule the statement into the question and expect him to answer two things at 3 once. 4 MR BIZOS SC: Yes, well you've heard the question, part of the question that I put, a bit limited, justifiably so, with respect, by the Chairman. Will you 6 7 please answer the question? 8 COLONEL SCOTT: I don't believe exhibit L 9 was put together to try to exonerate the police. From my 10 understanding it was put together at that stage with the 11 limited material we had, the inputs that we could get from 12 the police members through their commanders, to provide a 13 foundation for the, to kick-start the Commission. 14 MR BIZOS SC: Well, we will come to the 15 exhibit L in due course. Now is Brigadier Mkhwanazi, that has given evidence in this case, an expert on the 17 management of crowds? 18 COLONEL SCOTT: Again I'm not sure what 19 the measuring staff is to accept whether one would be an 20 expert. 21 MR BIZOS SC: Well, let me read to you 22 his evidence. He was being cross-examined by Mr Motau -23 CHAIRPERSON: Are you reading his 24 evidence to him or dealing with his expertise? When you

Page 14978 planning for them to be there was one of high-risk arrest

7

12

20

about it -

that Brigadier Mkhwanazi is an expert, he said he doesn't 2 know exactly what the basis for his being an expert or not 3 is. That's not his words, it's mine. So if you're going 4 to deal with that, fine, but don't just jump to the next 5 question without having got an answer to the previous one, 6 to whether he accepts the brigadier's expertise. As far as

put to the witness that, or asked him whether he accepts

5 out to take life. He goes out in essence to save life, and 6 if it's necessary to take a life to save a life, then that 7 is part of the call of duty which he is expected to carry 8 out. 9 MR BIZOS SC:

8 involved with Public Order Policing. It sounds, and he had 9 substantial training in that field himself, otherwise he

CHAIRPERSON: He explained to us that he 12 was the co-author of it, but there were a number of other -

Colonel, you prepared

10 wouldn't have been put in charge of the training. So it 11 sounds as if he's an expert, but unless you have a question

I remember he's involved in training people who are in

13 MR BIZOS SC: Co-author, yes. 14

13 COLONEL SCOTT: To my knowledge, 14 Chairperson, he was -

CHAIRPERSON: - people who had inputs and 15 some of the changes that were made at a late stage he 16 doesn't appear to be the author of -

15 MR SEMENYA SC: Chair, Mr Mkhwanazi is a 16 coordinator of the training.

MR BIZOS SC: We are not unmindful of all that, but you played an important part in putting exhibit L

17 COLONEL SCOTT: To my recollection, and 18 obviously I stand to be corrected now, I know that he

18 together, which is an exoneration of all the people that 20 may have participated in the planning, in the execution, in

originated from a Public Order Policing unit as his junior years in the police, so he would have some experience on

21 the -22 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, sorry to 21 the ground, but I think that when he became an officer he

interrupt you. Is that a statement or a question? It

22 moved into different environments. Specifically at one 23 stage he was the skills development facilitator of our

sounds to me like a double question. The logical question

24 division, which is not a POPs - he simply facilitates all

first is do you agree that L is an exoneration. If he says ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

the skills that come in from the different environments and

RealTime Transcriptions

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

```
Page 14981
                                                                                                                         Page 14983
     forwards them to our division, training for budgets and
                                                                       "It was." Chairperson, "Now the plan that was drawn up,
     that, which he did for a number of years before he was
                                                                       should that have been drawn up by a POP person with POP
 2
 3
     transferred to the Northern Cape as the ORS representative
                                                                       expertise?" Brigadier Mkhwanazi, "That's correct." Do you
 4
     on that side, and this is why I say where do we draw the
                                                                       agree with Brigadier Mkhwanazi in his answers to
     line with regards to experience, training, etcetera, and he
 5
                                                                       particularly put by the Chairman, or do you disagree?
     has a fair share of training knowledge in the operational
                                                                   6
                                                                              COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                      There are a number of
 6
                                                                   7
 7
     commanders training, which I think he presented for some
                                                                       questions he was asked, and he was obviously answering in
     time as well, same course that I actually did as well.
                                                                   8
                                                                       line with Standing Order 262, and the reply I've got to
 8
 9
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 He was at the meeting where
                                                                       that is that there was a strategy in place which involved
     exhibit L was put together.
                                                                   10
                                                                       Public Order. It also involved other tactical units, and
10
                                    I remember seeing him
            COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                   11
                                                                       to have the Public Order member in essence planning for the
11
     there from time to time. I'm not sure if - he was not
                                                                   12
12
                                                                       tactical units would also be unprecedented. This is why
                                                                   13
13
     there the full time, no.
                                                                       there was a JOCCOM where all were represented. The plan
                                                                   14
14
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 He gave evidence before the
                                                                       that was, or the strategy that was devised was laid before
15
     Commission.
                                                                   15
                                                                       the JOCCOM, which had the senior POPs members there, in
                                                                       order to give their POPs advice in relation to what they
16
            COLONEL SCOTT:
                                    Yes, I understand so.
                                                                   17
                                                                       understood from their standard operating procedures. How
17
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 He was called by counsel
18
     for the Commission.
                                                                       the operation was managed is not obviously at my level when
19
            COLONEL SCOTT:
                                    I understand he was at
                                                                   19
                                                                       it comes with regards to overall commanders and the like,
20
     the Commission.
                                                                   20
                                                                       which you would find at Standing Order 262.
21
                                                                  21
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  Do you agree or disagree
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  I thought he was called by
                                                                   22
                                                                       with the opinion expressed by Mr Mkhwanazi?
22
     counsel for the police.
23
                                                                  23
                                                                              COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                      I think it's a limited
            MR SEMENYA SC:
                                    That's correct, as a
                                                                   24
24
     filler.
                                                                       opinion.
25
                                                                   25
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Yes, let me come to the
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  I beg your pardon?
                                                      Page 14982
                                                                                                                         Page 14984
 1
     substance. He was asked, "Brigadier, let me return to the
                                                                   1
                                                                              COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                       I believe it's limited.
 2
     aspects that I intend to deal with you" -
                                                                       I don't believe that Brigadier Mkhwanazi necessarily had
                                                                       all the time to have all the materials in front of him that
 3
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                   [Microphone off, inaudible]
 4
     the page reference -
                                                                   4
                                                                       for instance Mr White or Mr Hendrickx has had.
 5
                                                                   5
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Oh, I'm sorry, Chairman.
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    He was at Potch.
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                   - so that the others here
                                                                              COLONEL SCOTT:
 6
                                                                   6
                                                                                                       He, I had to fly to
 7
     can follow.
                                                                   7
                                                                       Pretoria -
                                                                   8
                                                                                                   Was he called because of
 8
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Transcript page 3498.
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
 9
                                                                   9
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                       his experience as a police expert on the management of
                                   Thank you.
10
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 "Brigadier, let me return
                                                                   10
                                                                       gatherings?
11
     to the aspects that I intend to deal with you. I'd like
                                                                   11
                                                                              COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                       I can't testify as to who
     firstly to start with discussing certain aspects emanating
                                                                   12
                                                                       called him or why they called him, but the question that
12
                                                                       you asked, he was at Potch, he was sporadically at Potch.
13
     from Standing Order 262, which is an annexure SS - sorry,
                                                                   13
14
     ja, annexure SS2." Brigadier Mkhwanazi, "I've got it,
                                                                   14
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    I can't resist the
15
     Sir." Mr Motau SC, "I gathered from your evidence – and
                                                                   15
                                                                       temptation of responding to your suggestion that there was
     correct me if I am wrong - that the operation such as the
                                                                   16
                                                                       somebody at the time that the deaths occurred three
17
     one in Marikana is a kind of an operation to which the
                                                                   17
                                                                       kilometres away and he was an expert, but we'll come to
18
     Standing Order was applicable. Am I correct?" Brigadier
                                                                   18
                                                                       that.
19
     Mkhwanazi, "Correct." The Chairman, transcript on page
                                                                   19
                                                                              COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                       What I maybe need to
```

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119 RealTime Transcriptions Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

20

23

24

explain is that the strategy dealt with a Public Order

Policing strategy. When we look at going into dialogue, in

line with Standing Order 262; when we look at moving to a

show of force, in line with Standing Order 262; when we

tactical option, one to deal with the crowds, one to deal

look at the tactical option employed, it became a dual

3564, Chairperson, "Before Mr Ntsebeza asks the next

should have been a POP operation." Brigadier Mkhwanazi,

24 "Correct, Sir." Chairperson, "And there should have been a

25 POP operation commander, as in fact there was, correct?"

question, can I ask you a question? You said that it

22 relates to a point he's asked already. You said there

21

```
Page 14985
                                                                                                                          Page 14987
    with dangerous arrest situations. Moving to phase 4, that
                                                                        probably my fault. Repeat it again, please?
                                                                    2
    is not a Public Order responsibility to deal with crime
2
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   Yes. Was there a POPS
3
    scenes and to deal with evidence. Phase 5, also not a
                                                                        commander at the 13:30 meeting when it was decided to
4
    Public Order responsibility to go and do high-risk arrest
                                                                        intervene in terms of phase 3?
                                                                    5
5
                                                                               COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                       No.
    inside of houses and retrieving of evidence. Phase 6,
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
    again moving to a Public Order planned operation under the
                                                                    6
                                                                                                   No. So the vital question
6
                                                                    7
7
    cordon and search.
                                                                        was also taken without the advice of a POPS trained
8
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                    8
                                 Every time you give a long
                                                                        management person.
                                                                    9
9
    explanation, another question arises, Colonel. You say
                                                                               COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                       That is the fact, but the
10
    that the matter was different, at a different stage. The
                                                                   10
                                                                        fact is that General Mpembe was the overall commander. The
                                                                   11
                                                                        operational commander at this time was in the field dealing
11
     question though is that the properly trained person should
                                                                        with the very phase 2 which is part of the public order
12
    have been there in order to manage, and when you say that
                                                                   12
                                                                   13
13
    the use of force, or rather the threat of force and the
                                                                        strategy.
                                                                   14
14
    responses to the threat of force, the experts that have
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   Where was he when phase 3
    given evidence on paper say that a show of force may be
                                                                   15
                                                                        was -
15
    counter-productive. Do you agree with them or do you
                                                                   16
                                                                               COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                       He was still in the field
16
17
    disagree with them?
                                                                   17
                                                                        at his post.
18
           COLONEL SCOTT:
                                    This is why the operation
                                                                   18
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   He?
19
     does not start with a show of force, and we would be -
                                                                   19
                                                                               COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                       He was still in the field
20
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Do you agree with them -
                                                                   20
                                                                        at his post, that being Brigadier Calitz who was the
21
                                                                        operational commander. General Mpembe, being the overall
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  No, Mr Bizos, give him an
                                                                   21
                                                                   22
22
                                                                        commander, was present in the JOCCOM at that time.
    opportunity to answer the question.
23
            COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                   23
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                    This is why the operation
                                                                                                   Now, you yourself chose in
24
    starts with a forward holding area where the reserve forces
                                                                   24
                                                                        paragraph 6 of your statement GGG39 to say the following.
25
    that are not necessary for the protection of a monitoring,
                                                                        It starts with "Neither the crowd management," Mr Chairman.
                                                       Page 14986
                                                                                                                          Page 14988
    which is a monitoring, in effect a protection for the
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON: Three lines from the foot of the
1
                                                                    1
2
    negotiator group, is in the front line towards a sizeable
                                                                    2
                                                                        page.
```

3 crowd. So minimal, that we thought at the time, forces 4 were pushed forward to where the crowd was, while the bulk 5 of the forces were kept at the reserve holding area, which is actually the forward holding area. So that is phase 1, 6 7 in other words not to go to that, and again if I say that a 8 show of force is something that should not happen, then I'm 9 in contradiction again with our own Standing Order, which advises that you need to move to a show of force to 10 11 dissuade violent action from protesters. 12 MR BIZOS SC: In principle do you 13 disagree or agree with the two experts that at times the 14 show of force is counter-productive? 15 COLONEL SCOTT: They are correct that there are times when it -17 MR BIZOS SC: They are correct. 18 COLONEL SCOTT: - when it is counter-19 productive, and there are times when it is necessary. [10:56] MR BIZOS SC: Was there a POPS commander 21 at 13:30, at the 13:30 meeting when they dealt with the phase 3 intervention? Was there such a person? 22 COLONEL SCOTT: Just say which commander? 23

CHAIRPERSON: Repeat the question again, Mr Bizos,

25 I'm afraid I didn't understand it properly but it's

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

3 MR BIZOS SC: Paragraph 6, Mr Chairman. 4 CHAIRPERSON: The fifth line in case - the pages as we see them on the screen are not paginated, it's the 6 fifth line in para 6. 7 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. May I read it out, Mr 8 Chairman? 9 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, yes, we have it on the screen 10 and in fact we see the pagination so we can see the third line from the foot, "Neither the crowd management" - yes, 11 12 read it, Mr Bizos. 13 MR BIZOS SC: "Neither the crowd 14 management strategies for which standing order 262 provides 15 nor the hostage management strategies were appropriate in 16 isolation. I thus had to devise" - I thus had to devise -17 "what I considered at the time to be an appropriate plan 18 for an unprecedented situation, being one which had to encompass the principles of standing order 262 but moving beyond the restrictions of the standing order to 21 effectively plan for the disarming of the protesters while 22 in the area when dealing with a belligerent - while 23 considering the protection of the police officials and the 24 community in the area dealing with a belligerent armed group numbering up to 3 000 people who were choosing to

12

13

14

15

17

19

20

21

22

23

24

Page 14991

Page 14992

22

23

24

25

1

Page 14989 contest the request to disperse and/or disarm, 2 demonstrating their clear defiance towards the law and the 3 enforcers of the law with aggressive action should they be 4 approached, as demonstrated on the 13th of August 2012." 5 Are those your words? COLONEL SCOTT: 6 Yes, sir. 7 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, when you reach an appropriate stage we'll take the tea adjournment but if you 8 9 want to round this point off before we do that, please 10 proceed. MR BIZOS SC: 11 It's a convenient stage, Mr 12 Chairman. 13 CHAIRPERSON: We'll take the tea adjournment at 14 this stage. I hope we'll all be back in quarter of an 15 hour. [COMMISSION ADJOURNS COMMISSION RESUMES] 16 [11:28] CHAIRPERSON: The Commission resumes. Colonel, 17 18 vou're still under oath. Mr Bizos? 19 DUNCAN GEORGE SCOTT: s.u.o. 20 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR BIZOS SC (CONTD.): 21 In the paragraph that I read to you, Colonel, you say "but

at a very strategic level. It doesn't speak to the standard operating procedures of a POP operation necessarily with regard to the five defensive and five offensive measures that you can apply. So sometimes it's a 5 little misleading when you're talking about what is applied 6 in phase 3 in the dispersion action, there are principles 7 involved in that, sure, but it doesn't speak specifically 8 to the tactics involved in that. 9 MR BIZOS SC: Your answer to the question 10

what were the particular restrictions that you were referring to, which were the restrictions and what authority did you have to ignore them -CHAIRPERSON: One question at a time. Which were

the restrictions that you say you had to move beyond? COLONEL SCOTT: Chairperson, the restriction I'm referring to is the fact that 262 is restricted to POPS and if you actually take the gist of the document, speaks to a well-organised convener - I think we've been through this before - coming from the community with the authorised person, et cetera, and there's a section 4 meeting taking place and essential you have time and you plan it and you do it all nicely and that's what 262 is trying to advocate in line with the Regulation of Gatherings Act which is put in place. So when one takes

Page 14990

order operations and obviously we had to move beyond that

understand to be that the standing order is based on public

The restrictions I

- because we had other strategies in our plan, namely the 2

moving beyond the restrictions of the standing order."

What were those restrictions?

**COLONEL SCOTT:** 

- 3 other phases I've mentioned, which excluded public order
- 4 personnel, in dealing with those specific strategies. So
- 5 public order again, for what it was worth, with, in line
- 6 with the principles as far as we could manage within
- 7 standing order 262 and when we would move to operations
- 8 outside of public order domain, like going to execute high
- 9 risk warrants of arrest or search warrants due to
- 10 information we would have got which was essentially phase
- 11 5, that again is outside the ambit of operation for a 262 12

public order operation.

13 MR BIZOS SC: What authority did you or 14 anyone else have to ignore one or other of the standing 15 orders? Where did you get that authority from?

16 COLONEL SCOTT: The best way I can answer

17 you is that we attempted not to ignore what -

MR BIZOS SC: 18 Pardon?

19 COLONEL SCOTT: The best way that we can,

20 that I can answer that is, it's not to ignore standing

21 order 262, it was to apply the principles of 262 as far as

public order policing matters would go but I think we maybe

23 just need to clarify what in 262 because I know there are

24 numerous, as you work through the document you can actually

25 start applying principles across but 262 again is pitched

were dealing with in moving now to a disarming, once the

262 essentially in what it's meant to deal with and what we

- public order action has taken place, both the remnants that
- would remain behind which would be smaller pockets of
- 4 people, as I'd envisioned it, or for that matter going to
- their residences thereafter as individuals. That aspect is
- 6 now outside of 262, so the restriction of 262 is again
- 7 ideally towards an ideal situation dealing with the POPS
- 8 but part of the planning is falling outside of that ambit
- 9 now, phase 4, phase 5 and parts of possibly even phase 6,
- 10 which then could not be covered necessarily by what is
- found in essentially the use of non-lethal force to protect 11

12 your life in situations when you're executing high risk

13 warrants of arrest.

14 CHAIRPERSON: Can I put to you the way I 15 understand what you're saying but please don't just say yes because I put the question, because I maybe misunderstand 17 you. Would it be correct to say that standing order 262 is 18 more concerned with dispersing unlawful assemblies, dangerous assemblies, riotous assemblies to use the old language, but here was a further component. Here you had

- 19
- an assembly of people who were there over a period of time
- who were armed, which of course made it an illegal assembly
- 23 under the Act. So you were concerned not just with
- 24 dispersing them, which I take it is an area where 262 would
- apply very strongly, but also with disarming. I'm not sure

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Page 14993

whether 262 deals at all with disarmed, the disarming part

- 2 or if it does, how fully it deals with it. So am I
- 3 understanding you to say 262, disperse, that's the main
- 4 thrust. The disarming is something extra and there you
- 5 needed to use these other techniques. Am I understanding
- 6 you correctly? If I'm wrong, please - yes, sorry, I'm
- 7 reminded that my language was imprecise. 262 doesn't
- 8 really deal - am I correct, and if I'm wrong please say so
- 9 - doesn't really deal with "armed," that's the correct word
- really, armed assemblies because it presupposes really 10
- 11 compliance with the Act which requires, which deals with
- 12 the constitutionally entrenched right to freedom of
- 13 assembly but puts the restriction on it that it's peaceful
- 14 assembly, not armed people, is that correct?
- 15 COLONEL SCOTT: The main thrust -
- 16 CHAIRPERSON: When I said dangerous and riotous I
- 17 was overstating the case. The real point is armed
- 18 assemblies.
- 19 COLONEL SCOTT: Yes, the main thrust of
- 20 262 I also believe deals with, as you've stated now. It
- 21 does make provision within, there are certain principles
- 22 anticipating that a crowd can become unruly and needs to be
- 23 brought back in line with the law but the situation that I
- 24 felt we were facing at Marikana was unprecedented and I
- 25 felt the deficiency of 262 specifically because you're
  - Page 14994

25

- looking at a crowd which is, in 262 and looking at the 1
- Regulation of Gatherings Act, responsible to be dealt with 2
- 3 in that way, maybe if they step out of line how to deal
- 4 with that, with utilising the POPS measures where there's
- 5 no lethal force necessary. It's only, at maximum, the use
- 6 of rubber rounds to bring the crowd back into the ambit of
- 7 the law, but the mission that was accepted on the Tuesday
- 8 and if I quote it, a combined SAPS force which goes beyond
- 9 public order policing will restore stability to the Lonmin
- 10 mine area in Marikana. In essence this was dealing with
- 11 more than just with what was at the koppie, why we'd also
- 12 planned then to go wider to hostels to go and disarm. In
- 13 essence the idea that at least I got from the strategic
- management was that simply to disperse would just mean 14
- 15 tomorrow we sit with the same problem and possibly with a
- 16 big, violent confrontation because of the dispersal. We
- 17 needed to, as best as possible, try to take away illegal
- 18 arms from people as well and restore stability in that way
- 19 to that area, not necessarily to the koppie but the
- environment as such, which took it way beyond just the
- 21 public order policing but a combined operation which SAPS
- 22 has done on many occasions through the years. Richmond,
- KwaZulu Natal, and the like, the Shoshobane/Port Shepstone
- area where POPS and other units like this have worked
- 25 together in unison in their different roles to try to
  - ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

- restore stability to an area, each within its own function.
- 2 CHAIRPERSON: I took over your question, Mr Bizos,
- 3 but I hope that that's opened the path for you to proceed further with the point you're busy with.
- 5 MR BIZOS SC: Mr Chairman, thank you.
- 6 You describe a belligerent armed group numbering up to
- 7 3 000. Were you there to assess that it was a belligerent
- 8 group of 3 000 or did you get information to that effect? 9 COLONEL SCOTT: The information on the
- 10 size of the group was obviously conveyed from members in
- 11 the field and as public order policemen would do, is they
- 12 would normally try to anticipate the size of the crowd.
- 13 Obviously it's not a head count but you would anticipate
- 14 and they get close to being accurate with that and I think
- 15 that number was already put in place somewhere on the
- 16 Tuesday or possibly even on the Monday, I'm not sure, and
- 17 so it was carried through. Obviously - I don't want to go
- 18 further than the question you've asked, sorry.
- 19 MR BIZOS SC: But on the facts as you
- know the now, were the 3 000 people as a whole belligerent 20
- 21 and armed or not?
- 22 COLONEL SCOTT: No, and even at that time
- 23 there was a distinct difference between a group who we had
- 24 assessed had been going through some form of rituals to
  - join some sort of a special group that would form up in
- Page 14996
- front, who tended to show an attitude of a militaristic
- 3 Again I wasn't out at the koppie to identify specifically
- but I would see the photographs that would be brought back

type. They seemed to be displaying arms more clearly.

- and of course the feedback from the commanders, but in
- 6 relation to what I'm saying here is, the day that we went
- 7 out to do the dispersal action it was considered there were
- 8 still up to 3 000 people, unknowing how many of those would
- 9 assist the militant group in the front, thus a dispersal
- 10 action which starts off with a verbal warning in
- anticipation to get as many to move away as we could and 11
- 12 obviously through the force continuum then of public order
- 13 policing as well, to give those that are not interested,
- 14 and hopefully everybody, to have moved off out of own
- 15 accord. MR BIZOS SC:
- 16 Was the information 17 available to you that there were 3 000 belligerent armed
- 18 people or, this was the one version that was put in the
- 19 opening address, or the smaller number of 300 which was a
- separate group? What information was available to you when
- 21 you decided not to obey the standing orders?
- 22 MR SEMENYA SC: No, the witness did not 23 say so, Chair.
- 24 CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, Mr Semenya, just speak up? 25
  - MR SEMENYA SC: The witness did not say
- Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119 RealTime Transcriptions

```
Page 14997
    he chose not to obey standing order 262.
           CHAIRPERSON: Yes, I think that's a spin you put
2
3
    on his answer, which you could argue if you wish but I
4
    don't think you can put it to the witness as being what he
5
    said.
6
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                To avoid the strict
7
    requirements of the -
8
           CHAIRPERSON: The phrase he used was "move beyond
9
    the restrictions." You can use his own language -
10
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Choose your own language,
11
    yes, yes.
12
            COLONEL SCOTT:
                                    Are we on the language
13
    issue or back to the 3 000?
14
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                3 000 or 300?
15
           COLONEL SCOTT:
                                    One has to anticipate,
    and I say this now because we were fully aware of the
16
    militant group and that was a concern to us. So that was
17
18
    an identification, it was a risk that we saw on its own.
19
    You don't know the intentions of the rest and I think it's
20
    also clear because, I'm not saying this is the case but it
21
    would seem from some of the photos that beyond only the
```

militant group that we assumed to be about 300, it seems

anticipation of an operation you would always look towards

anticipating a worse scenario than would need be. In other

that others did follow suit behind them. So in

22

23

24

25

1

2 3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

21

number of paragraphs which was too fast for me to actually try to work through as you were going, but I agree it is a principle within crowd management operations that before you're about to take any offensive action, you warn the crowd of your intention because you want to allow those 6 that are not willing to be confronted by an offensive 7 operation from public order policing, at own, to move away because anybody who chooses to stay then has accepted that the police are going to exercise what they've said they're 10 going to do and is prepared to withstand that and thus 11 needs to take the brunt of what's coming to them but it's 12 in all fairness that before you do an offensive action you 13 do need to warn the crowd, yes. 14 MR BIZOS SC: Do you accept that no 15 warnings were given about the shooting, that if you don't submit or dissociate yourself then there will be shooting 17 to kill you? Was any such warning given? COLONEL SCOTT: There was no such -19 MR BIZOS SC: At any stage. 20 COLONEL SCOTT: There was no such order that I'm aware of but what I'd like to say is that the 21 22 closing off of the razor wire was a defensive action and 23 there's no need to pre-warn a crowd of a defensive action. 24 The warning of the offensive action which would have been the dispersion on the part of POPS would have been given

words, if we needed to go forwards to disperse 3 000 people, that was what the POPS were going to go and do but there was a special cognizance taken that there was this group of 300, so both are correct. We knew there were 3 000, we didn't understand their attitude fully but we knew the attitude of the 300 which was shown to be militant and also from the history of the Monday it seemed to be a dissimilar group. MR BIZOS SC: I don't want to debate it with you in detail. Were you aware of the provisions of the article 7, particularly 7(2) and (3)(C) and 9(1) and 11(2) and the steps that have to be taken in terms of it and 11(5) and 12(2), all of which -CHAIRPERSON: Of the standing order 262, I take it, are you? MR BIZOS SC: Standing order numbers, yes. CHAIRPERSON: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: There are quite a number but they have something in common, that if you are to deviate from any action in relation to what is expected by the orders, proper warnings have got to be given. Will you accept that from me? I don't want to read all of them onto 24 the record.

COLONEL SCOTT:

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Page 15000 once the POPS force was in place to do so. So that never materialised due to the fact that the police felt that they 3 came under a threat and they responded immediately to the 4 threat. Thus no warning could be issued necessarily to that crowd at that time because they were trying to repel the crowd from coming towards the police line itself. 6 7 MR BIZOS SC: Doesn't it presuppose, on the version of the police which has been put in dispute and 9 would appear to be not correct, the police version, having 10 regard to the recent disclosures of footage? 11 COLONEL SCOTT: I'm not sure which part 12 is predisposed but we do know that the public order 13 personnel and all other forces involved were going out to 14 carry out the plan. In phase 1 of that plan it was 15 disrupted due to the actions of the strikers, so they never got to the position where Brigadier Calitz would have 17 addressed them and told them the intentions of the police. 18 MR BIZOS SC: Well, where were you when 19 the shooting took place? 20 **COLONEL SCOTT:** Inside the JOC. 21 MR BIZOS SC: How far away from the 22 scene? 23 COLONEL SCOTT: It was just two to three, 24 three, four kilometres. 25 MR BIZOS SC: Three or four kilometres.

I think you've named a

Page 14998

Page 15001 Page 15003 Would you give us a list of the people there? that statement? 1 2 COLONEL SCOTT: 2 COLONEL SCOTT: You know I can't do that. If you're asking what my 3 MR BIZOS SC: Oh. 3 understanding was, my reaction was I continued to listen to 4 **COLONEL SCOTT:** Obviously I can't recall the radio and my understanding was that, before that a 5 5 every person that was there by message had come through from Colonel Vermaak. The radio CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, we've had that. I mean -6 6 conversation I can recall before that was Brigadier Calitz 7 Yes. 7 MR BIZOS SC: directing what you could hear was a Public Order operation 8 8 CHAIRPERSON: - it was dealt with quite early because he was specifically talking to Papa call signs. He 9 Q MR BIZOS SC: They are enumerated, there was speaking to water cannons, and he was continually 10 giving the command "Engage." So it was a bit difficult to 10 are nine of them. CHAIRPERSON: Ja, and we get them I think from the 11 try and understand at the moment because it was though we 11 12 just jumped straight into the operation and we thought he'd 12 minutes of the meeting at 130. 13 possibly gone ahead and started with the dispersal action, 13 MR BIZOS SC: Yes, we don't have to cover 14 but -14 15 15 CHAIRPERSON: I don't think we have to cover that MR BIZOS SC: I would have expected you 16 again. 16 to say -17 CHAIRPERSON: I think he was going to say 17 MR BIZOS SC: And is that where you were 18 when you heard that there were eight -18 something else before you started to ask your question. Am 19 CHAIRPERSON: It's pointed out to me, of course it I correct, Colonel? 20 doesn't follow that all the people listed at the 1:30 20 COLONEL SCOTT: Yes. 21 21 CHAIRPERSON: meeting were there later because the one for example, the You were going to add 22 22 Provincial Commissioner left and the witness doesn't know something? 23 when she came back and Mpembe left to go in a helicopter 23 COLONEL SCOTT: But in response to 24 but I think we can work out quite easily in the light of 24 Colonel Vermaak's report, and as I say I think I recall him 25 the evidence we have already who were there. I don't know actually counting, or getting to a number and then counting Page 15002 Page 15004 that we have to traverse that now unless there's some a little bit further as to what he could see and saying 1 "bodies lying on the ground," and tying that back to 2 important, the presence of some particular person is 3 important to the questions you're going to ask. 3 hearing the, what we thought was a dispersal action being 4 [11:48] MR BIZOS SC: Thank you, Mr Chairman. 4 carried out by Brigadier Calitz, my response to that would 5 The people that were there when you heard that 18 people have been well, that's part of the dispersal that's going were dead on the ground -6 on. There's no lethal force being applied there, and if 6 7 7 MR SEMENYA SC: No, Chair, that's not the there was one would have, as I've testified before, 8 evidence. There was no communication in the JOC that 18 8 expected that somebody would have said over the radio this 9 9 is what's happened, there's been a shooting, there's - but people were dead. 10 10 CHAIRPERSON: You see, part of the that was never relayed that I heard standing in the JOC. evidence is that they only heard at 20 past 4, that was 11 MR BIZOS SC: 11 Did you say to the others 12 traversed in the cross-examination of Mr Chaskalson, one of 12 at the JOC meeting, this is completely unacceptable and 13 the matters we'd have to decide at the end of the day is at 13 unexpected. Let us rush in order to avoid any further 14 shooting or deaths? 14 what time people, or some of the people in the JOC knew 15 15 CHAIRPERSON: that people were, had been shot and were down, but that's I'm sorry, Mr Bizos, the 16 been covered also already, you know. So unless there's 16 question is not clear to me. I don't know - there are two 17 some particular point that is relevant to your present 17 points that I think have to be clarified before the witness 18 line, I don't -18 can answer. The first is, what do you mean by "this" and 19 MR BIZOS SC: Whoever may have been there 19 secondly, at what time you're talking about. Did he think and whether they were lying on the ground or that they had 20 this at 4 o'clock, did he think it at 20 past 4, half past 21 been shot and may have been seriously wounded, what was 4, and what is it that is the "this" that was unacceptable vour reaction? 22 22 that's the point of your question. I think you must COLONEL SCOTT: 23 I continued to listen to 23 clarify those two points before you can expect him to 24 the radio -24 answer. MR BIZOS SC: What was your reaction to 25 MR BIZOS SC: Was it acceptable to the

25

1

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11 12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

COLONEL SCOTT:

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

Page 15005 people there present, whatever time it may have been, that 2 there should be 18 bodies lying in the ground? 3 COLONEL SCOTT: If you're talking about 4 the report of the bodies lying on the ground, to my 5 knowledge - I can't speak for the others in the JOC - that was not carried over to me or perceived by me as being 6 7 people that were dead or wounded with sharp-point ammunition. So that the operation continued was also 8 9 difficult to try to perceive because there was this 10 sporadic talking of Brigadier Calitz and we know now in hindsight and through videos what was actually transpiring, 11 12 but at that stage you're trying to form a mental picture of 13 exactly what the words are meaning and trying to engage in 14 your mind where they could be on the ground at this time, that they reorganise line, so with the operation continuing 15 you're assuming that it's happening according to plan at 16 17 this time. 18 MR BIZOS SC: Was it part of the plan 19 that there should be eight people lying on the ground? 20 COLONEL SCOTT: I think it's -21 MR BIZOS SC: Was it foreseen? 22 COLONEL SCOTT: I didn't foresee that, 23 but as I just want to state that you will find in Public 24 Order operations when rubber is used and so on, there are

people that run and there are those that will go and lie

Page 15007 expect that there would be some form of resistance from the militant group, and that struck me as possible a similar attack as what happened to the police on Monday had been tried again on the police on the Thursday, and that the police had defended themselves. So that was my 6 understanding at the time once I did learn that there were 7 casualties. 8 MR BIZOS SC: You say that the crowd 9 management strategies were inappropriate for the situation 10 at Marikana. What did you mean by that? COLONEL SCOTT: 11 To bring about the 12 holistic mission, which was to restore stability in all aspects, crowd management in essence on its own was not 14 going to deliver that result. 15 MR BIZOS SC: Can you explain how the group of strikers at Marikana differed from other large 17 crowds to which the precepts of Standing Order 262 do 18 apply? 19 COLONEL SCOTT: Again I can only speak

for myself, but my understanding was my, the history that I

option of Public Order Policing measures against the crowd, who had turned and retaliated, and this is where it becomes

unprecedented because previously crowds may throw rocks and

move away, but never to the point where they actually go

was given from the Monday incident that, and what I was

told was that the police had tried to take a tactical

Page 15006 down for instance, and they could have been placed under arrest for that matter at the same time, because when a

20

21

22

23

24

22

23

24

policeman is going to arrest somebody, the safest place for someone is then to place them on the ground to lie flat because you have control of them in that way. MR BIZOS SC: When did you hear for the first time, at what time, if it's relevant, that at least 18 people had been killed? COLONEL SCOTT: That was the latter part of, I think it was post 4:20, even - as I say I heard that in the JOC. I can't put a specific time to that. It's not something that I specifically looked at my watch and said -4:20, you say. MR BIZOS SC: COLONEL SCOTT: Any time from then possibly on, because I was listening to the radio as far as I could go. One of the last reports I can remember hearing was Colonel Gaffley saying "Cease fire." MR BIZOS SC: When you did hear, did you realise that whatever your plan may have been, something very seriously wrong had taken place?

consider something seriously wrong had taken place. In my

mind's eye, according to how I'd planned, the only time

24 that a policeman would use his firearm with live ammunition

would be in defence of his life or that of another. I did

I can't say that I would

with intent to murder and to take the arms and the 3 ammunition and the radios from the police officials that 4 they have killed and move off with that. Even the taking 5 of those weapons from the policemen shows that there was 6 moving to a new level, not simply just a retaliation on a 7 policeman, but the theft of the armament of that policeman, 8 or those policemen, for that matter. So moving into the 9 Marikana operation I was aware of that, that the strikers 10 had seemed to have moved to a level which was not 11 necessarily experienced in labour dispute. I know it has 12 been possibly experienced before in political dispute, but 13 not in labour dispute, and this was something that was 14 causing a labour dispute to become unprecedented where 15 strikers would go to those levels to actually turn on the 16 authority of the State and consciously take life, steal 17 weapons, and move off with that. We were in another 18 environment of the level of violence that we were dealing 19 with. 20 MR BIZOS SC: The behaviour of the crowd 21 on Tuesday and Wednesday was peaceful?

It was, and I attribute

that to the fact that the police brought the hope of

dialogue, that the protesters thought well, the police will

surely then bring mine management out to speak to them,

COLONEL SCOTT:

21

7

Page 15012

Page 15009

which was not going to be the case. The police was not

- 2 there to get involved in a labour dispute. We were there
- 3 to dialogue and negotiate the security of the area and to
- 4 bring, and restore stability, in other words for them to
- 5 leave peacefully and to return the arms, or leave them
- behind and move off without them. 6

7 MR BIZOS SC: And on a substantial body

of evidence they continue behaving peacefully on Thursday 8

9 morning.

10 COLONEL SCOTT: They, yes they did, but

11 as we understand there was a pledge given, and I speak from

hearsay, this was told to us in the JOC that they had 12

13 stated they would disperse, disarm, etcetera. I admittedly

14 found that a little farfetched, but I believe that even at

that time Mr Mathunjwa had given them hope that there would

still be some form of intervention from mine management 16

side and they were prepared to still hold back from 17

18 violence because of Mr Mathunjwa's proposition of hope to

19 get them their R12 500.

25

1

20 MR BIZOS SC: Would you agree, as Mr

21 Hendrickx says that flashpoints or disorder in a crowd can

22 be triggered by sudden or over-dramatic police intervention

23 which suggests overkill? I'll give you a reference, GGG2,

24 paragraph 14.3. Do you agree with that?

COLONEL SCOTT: I agree that that is the

Page 15011 show of force, that you would need to weigh up whether you

2 are still going to contemplate carrying out an illegal

3 action when there is a force of that magnitude that is

4 within an area to help to prevent that illegal action from 5

happening.

6 MR BIZOS SC: What Mr Hendrickx says, "If public order will be more disturbed by intervention than by

7 8 doing nothing, then it is better to opt for another

9 solution to the problem, including standing back and doing

10 nothing, or postponing the operation, the principle of

11 situational appropriateness." Do you agree with Mr

Hendrickx or not?

13 COLONEL SCOTT: I do agree. There are

14 times that that is applicable, and one would look to

15 certain illegal, minor illegal activities that may occur

during the march where if you would address the crowd or

17 try to move in onto the crowd because of minor illegal

activities, it could spark a more violent reaction, but

19 that's not necessarily applicable now to a situation as we

20 were facing at the Marikana at that time.

> MR BIZOS SC: Mr Hendrickx also said

22 that, "Before considering repressive offensive action, POP

23 commanders should consider both the advantage they are

24 counting on and the negative outcome for public order. If

one is considering a repressive offensive action with the

Page 15010

case, that there are crowd control situations or crowd,

- public order gatherings where if the police does something 2
- 3 which is unanticipated by the crowd, it can cause emotions
- 4 to rise, etcetera, thus the communication before the police
- 5 would make any radical move towards, an offensive movement
- towards the crowd. Again strategically, this is why 6
- defensive movements do not need to be communicated because 7
- 8 they're in essence just that. It's a prevention measure
- 9 being put in place against a crowd which is being
- 10 anticipated to want to carry out some form of harm or
- 11 moving to an area where they are not being permitted to

12 move towards.

13 MR BIZOS SC: Mr Hendrickx also says

that, "Psychological shock tactics to promote submission 14

15 through a rapid and overwhelming presence of STF members in

tactical gear, utilising indirect assertive verbal team 16

17 commands, combined with a visual stimulation of

18 professional tactically clad officers to dissuade any

offensive action from the perpetrator" - I'm sorry, that is

20 your statement and not Mr Hendrickx. Is that your belief?

21 COLONEL SCOTT: It is, and it's one of

22 my, what I felt at the time would help dissuade any further

violent action, or any further mobilising of the group or

24 consideration of the group, and I think it's a logical

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

25 process in the mind of a human being that if you're shown a

sole aim of making people obey the law and not with the

protection of persons and property, it will only be

3 possible to justify this intervention in exceptional

4 circumstances, the principle of minimisation." This is to

5 be found in Mr Hendrickx's statement at page 8 of his

statement. Do you agree with that? 6

> COLONEL SCOTT: I think that the key

words there, "exceptional situation," to which he says

9 that, and I think we can agree with our dispute that

10 Marikana was an exceptional situation, looking at the

preceding days' history, and what the South African Police 11

12 as the authority of the State was needing to deal with

13 there, this was not something that was simply going to die

14 down and at some stage the police needed to act in order to

15 restore the law and order to the area.

16 MR BIZOS SC: Your response in your

17 statement on paragraph 6.24.3 -

18 CHAIRPERSON: Which of the exhibits are

19 you referring to?

> MR BIZOS SC: It's on exhibit HHH20, Mr

21 Chairman.

22 CHAIRPERSON: Paragraph 620?

23 6.24.3. MR BIZOS SC:

24 CHAIRPERSON: Page 26 of exhibit HHH20.

25 MR BIZOS SC: Yes.

20

24111	Marikaria Curiiri	112210	on or inquiry Precord
	Page 15013		Page 15015
1	CHAIRPERSON: Perhaps that can be put –	1	the Monday issue, to also get to the point where the
2	MR BIZOS SC: There are two passages –	2	arrests through the detectives could be made with regard to
3	CHAIRPERSON: Perhaps that can be put up	3	the murders that had been made. So there were a number of
4	so that -	4	aspects which had to be dealt with at the end of the day of
5	MR BIZOS SC: Yes. "As a last resort" –	5	laws which had been broken over the days preceding the 16th.
6	CHAIRPERSON: Well, shouldn't we wait	6	MR BIZOS SC: Were you going to punish
7	till it's put on the screen?	7	those who were there on the morning of the, or the
8	MR BIZOS SC: Ja.	8	afternoon of the 16th with what may have been done on the
9	CHAIRPERSON: Page 26 of exhibit HHH20.	9	Monday and the previous week?
10	You can see that is the statement which is on the screen,	10	COLONEL SCOTT: There's no strategy
11	but it's the wrong paragraph. What we need is para 6.24.3.	11	within the police to punish people. That is not within the
12	MR BIZOS SC: Yes, "As a last resort."	12	jurisdiction of the police to act in that way.
13	Second line, "As a last resort" –	13	MR BIZOS SC: No, but you refer to what
14	CHAIRPERSON: No, no, we've got to go a	14	happened the previous week and what happened on Monday.
15	little bit further. At the moment we've got 6.19. Let's	15	COLONEL SCOTT: That arrests –
16	just move on a little to 6.24.3. There we've got the last	16	MR BIZOS SC: The situation that you were
17	resort, yes. Yes, the second line of that paragraph, "As a	17	confronting was on your own evidence and on the other
18	last resort compliance with the law must be enforce through	18	evidence by other witnesses, this was a peaceful gathering.
19	a force continuum, which needs to be proportionate" -	19	CHAIRPERSON: It was a peaceful gathering
20	MR BIZOS SC: - "which needs to be	20	attended by a substantial number of people –
21	proportionate to the threat posed." Now do you agree with	21	MR BIZOS SC: Yes.
22	that?	22	CHAIRPERSON: - who had dangerous weapons
23	COLONEL SCOTT: It's my wording and we	23	and who were contravening the law – I said a substantial
24	need to put it in context. What I'm speaking to here in	24	number, not all of them by any manner –
25	essence are the principles of policing, that in any police	25	MR BIZOS SC: Yes.
	Page 15014		Page 15016
1	confrontation, or where a police van is called out, there	1	CHAIRPERSON: A substantial number of
2	are steps that you would go through in principle to try to	2	them had dangerous weapons and were contravening other laws
3	resolve a situation.	3	relating to possession of dangerous weapons and were not
4	MR BIZOS SC: Now it's a matter of	4	exercising their right of assembly in a peaceful fashion.
5	concern that you believed that compliance with the law must	5	That's the point, as I understand it.
6	be enforced. What law did you have in mind?	6	COLONEL SCOTT: That's right,
7	COLONEL SCOTT: Again I'm speaking here,	7	Chairperson.
8	if you go back to paragraph 6.24 –	8	MR BIZOS SC: Are you saying that a
9	MR BIZOS SC: The question is, what law	9	contravention of the Assemblies Act, even though some of
10	did you have in mind?	10	them may be armed with traditional weapons, that that gives
11	COLONEL SCOTT: I'm speaking to the	11	the police a right to kill 34 people?
12	principles in the statement I'm speaking to here, which are	12	COLONEL SCOTT: There's no killing
13	applied later to the fact that the demonstration, or the	13	because of a contravention of a gathering, or with illegal
14	gathering that's happening at the koppie is illegal in fact	14	arms. The contravention is response to what those police
15	because of it being represented by strikers who are armed,	15	members felt was a threat on them at that time and at no
16	which is in contravention with what the Constitution is	16	time was that a planned action on behalf of the police to
17	saying with their right to protest, to picket, etcetera,	17	go to kill anybody. The planned action was simply to
18	and notwithstanding –	18	disperse, and understanding dispersal doesn't mean physical
19	MR BIZOS SC: What law did they	19	action, it means first verbal warning so that those that
20	contravene?	20	don't want to be there, and understand what is coming,
21	[12:08] COLONEL SCOTT: Being part of a gathering	21	because part of the warning is simply to also explain to

22 the strikers what the tactical option of the use of force

23 is going to be, and in that aspect there's no punishment;

24 it is simply a tactical option which is agreed upon as part

25 of a standard operating procedure within the Public Order

22 where they are armed. They needed to be dispersed from

23 that and at the same time Crime Intelligence was also

24 acting on, as best as they could, video footage, etcetera,

25 to try to lift out perpetrators, possible perpetrators from

Page 15020

that?

COLONEL SCOTT:

MR BIZOS SC:

that was a good place for them to be.

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

that's while they were on that koppie, unless there was

fighting which broke out amongst themselves. There was no

body of evidence that the problem was viewed by some, the

continuation of the strike, would you agree that if this

evidence is accepted, wholly or in part, that that was no

property to be destroyed or people that opposed them, so

16

17

18

19

21

22

23

```
Page 15017
     domain as a method to get a crowd to comply, to bring them
                                                                         ground to use force or kill people in order to put an end
 2
     back within the legal instructions, or the legal
                                                                     2
                                                                         to the strike?
                                                                     3
 3
     expectations.
                                                                                COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                         I'm not too clear on the
 4
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                You also state at 6.27,
                                                                     4
                                                                         question in that.
     "The other alternative which could dictate police action
                                                                     5
 5
                                                                                CHAIRPERSON: The question's a big vague but I
    would be if all other options to resolve the situation
                                                                     6
                                                                         think I understand what Mr Bizos is trying to say. There
 6
 7
    without force were exhausted and there was no other means
                                                                     7
                                                                         is a suggestion that one of the motives for the action
    to restore order to the area but to bring the strikers back
                                                                     8
                                                                         taken was to break the strike. There's in fact been some
8
                                                                     9
 9
    in line with the legal requirement for lawful protests."
                                                                         evidence that one of the persons concerned actually said,
10
    Do you adhere to that?
                                                                    10
                                                                         "We're going to break the strike." Now we don't have to go
           COLONEL SCOTT:
11
                                   Yes, I do. One must just
                                                                    11
                                                                         into whether that perception is correct but that was a
12
    put that use of force into perspective. It's the force
                                                                    12
                                                                         perception on the part of at least one of the actors that
     continuum, when talking of strikers here, of the Public
13
                                                                    13
                                                                         that's what, to some extent, is what the operation was all
14
     Order Policing domain.
                                                                    14
                                                                         about. Now what Mr Bizos is putting to you is would you
15
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 Can we perhaps take a
                                                                    15
                                                                         agree that that would be, as I understand him, that would
    comfort break at this point for five minutes, for those who
16
                                                                    16
                                                                         be an incorrect perception, that the operation that you
17
     are in need thereof, and you can proceed with the cross-
                                                                    17
                                                                         planned and the operation that it was intended to implement
18
     examination thereafter.
                                                                         was not designed to break the strike but presumably to
19
           [COMMISSION ADJOURNS
                                          COMMISSION RESUMES1
                                                                    19
                                                                         restore law and order and prevent the ongoing danger of the
20
    [12:26] CHAIRPERSON: The Commission will resume.
                                                                    20
                                                                         possibility of sharp weapons being used against people in
21
     Sometimes these breaks are a bit longer, it takes a bit
                                                                    21
                                                                         illegal circumstances. That's my summary of the question,
22
     longer than we expect but if they're necessary they have to
                                                                    22
                                                                         is that your question, Mr Bizos?
23
    be taken. You're still under oath, Colonel. Mr Bizos?
                                                                    23
                                                                                MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                     That is the question.
24
                                                                    24
           DUNCAN GEORGE SCOTT: s.u.o.
                                                                                COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                         From my understanding the
25
           CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR BIZOS SC (CONTD.):
                                                                         police were there, nothing to do with the strike action
                                                       Page 15018
     Mr Chairman. Colonel, I want to read to you a passage in
 1
                                                                         itself. If the strike was a peaceful strike it would have
     paragraph 52.16 of your statement HHH20.
 2
                                                                         continued, whether protected or unprotected. We are simply
            CHAIRPERSON: I didn't get the reference, Mr
 3
                                                                     3
                                                                         there, when the law and the order is threatened and our
 4
     Bizos, forgive me. Could you repeat it?
                                                                         role there was to bring back those who were contravening
 5
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Yes.
                                                                     5
                                                                         the law, back within the law, utilising as best possible
            CHAIRPERSON: I know the statement, which
 6
                                                                     6
                                                                         tolerance, dialogue, speaking, et cetera. The fact that it
 7
                                                                     7
     paragraph?
                                                                         goes to a place where a tactical option is now necessary to
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                     8
 8
                                 HHH20.
                                                                         be employed is a decision-making process for that matter
 9
            CHAIRPERSON: 20, thank you.
                                                                     9
                                                                         which is above my authority. However, it's not necessary
10
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 52.16.
                                                                    10
11
            CHAIRPERSON: Page 146 of the exhibit.
                                                                    11
12
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 No, 52.16. "I must add
                                                                    12
13
     that the fact that the strikers had chosen the koppie as a
                                                                    13
14
     congregation point was a positive. They would, on the
                                                                    14
15
     koppie, not be a threat to life or property." Did you say
                                                                    15
```

16

17

18

19

21

22

23

24

25

to say that I disagree on that day because the perceptions I had on that day again were that the threat level had been raise against what was going on, that dialogue had no longer any place because nobody was going to come to speak to the strikers and the police now needed to move to a position where they needed to break up the gathering which was illegal, not the strike. MR BIZOS SC: A contravention on the part of a strike is hardly a reason for killing people. CHAIRPERSON: I'm not sure that even being part of the strike is necessarily a contravention but anyway, that's not what the witness is saying but are you just getting him to confirm that what you're putting is correct? MR BIZOS SC: Yes. Well, will you - what is your response? COLONEL SCOTT: Again with regard to a Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

That is my opinion,

There is a considerable

Page 15021 Page 15023 at a strategic level the dialogue with the union presidents strike you've got the right to strike, protected or 2 unprotected, and there are certain labour laws that would which General Mpembe was arranging, remained a hope. That 3 enable that through the unions, et cetera, and the way it took us through to the Thursday again but after that had 4 goes. The police are not there to deal with the labour failed, there was no longer any hope left and nobody else 5 issues. We were there to deal with the safety and security wanted to speak, labour to the strikers per se and the of the environment. 6 police could not allow this thing to run indefinitely 7 MR BIZOS SC: 7 because at that stage we didn't know what the next reaction Yes. 8 COLONEL SCOTT: So the considerations 8 of the striking group was going to be. MR BIZOS SC: 9 9 around the police action were based on that. On the morning of the 16th 10 MR BIZOS SC: You correctly said that 10 somebody wrote down D-day. Who did it? COLONEL SCOTT: there needs to be threat to life or property -11 My understanding -11 12 MR BIZOS SC: Whose handwriting is it on 12 COLONEL SCOTT: That was one of the the exhibit that has been produced, D-day? 13 MR BIZOS SC: - for the police to 13 14 intervene. 14 COLONEL SCOTT: My understanding is that 15 COLONEL SCOTT: 15 it is an advocate, she's an advocate but she holds -That was one of the CHAIRPERSON: She's now - Captain then, now precepts that the police are, there's an onus on the police 16 16 17 force even according to the Constitution -17 Colonel Moolman. 18 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. 18 COLONEL SCOTT: Moolman, yes. 19 COLONEL SCOTT: That we need to intervene 19 CHAIRPERSON: Who is an admitted advocate. when there's a threat to life, for that matter, an illegal 20 20 COLONEL SCOTT: Yes. 21 CHAIRPERSON: Police legal adviser or officer. 21 threat to life or damage to property, the police are 22 COLONEL SCOTT: 22 expected to act but that was only one of the - at some Yes 23 23 MR BIZOS SC: Do you agree that the stage, because of the illegality of the gathering, because 24 expression D-day is a military term? 24 it was armed, the police would have the onus to try to 25 COLONEL SCOTT: 25 exhaust all other measures and then come in as a last I know that it was a Page 15022 Page 15024 resort with a tactical option to try to disperse that and the Second World War but 1 military term in I know that it's become a common terminology to say that 2 take away those arms from the strikers and try to retrieve, 3 for that matter, the firearms that were stolen from the 3 today something could happen. I don't know why the -4 deceased. So that had to be part of the planning process 4 MR BIZOS SC: Do you agree that it is a 5 and obviously because it's part of the planning process, 5 military term? 6 6 had to be part of the operation, should it be got to, but COLONEL SCOTT: Amongst others it is a 7 7 when it gets got to is not necessarily something that I military term but it is used in wider society as well. 8 8 could answer to. MR BIZOS SC: How did you understand it 9 9 MR BIZOS SC: Well, did you consider that when she said it, as a military term? you didn't have to wait for the 3 000 to gather and that 10 COLONEL SCOTT: 10 She took the notes but I you may disarm them before they got there in the morning? 11 11 don't recall it being said. 12 COLONEL SCOTT: Yes, that was a 12 MR BIZOS SC: I beg your pardon? consideration as early as the Tuesday already. However, as 13 13 COLONEL SCOTT: She didn't say it, she I say, Tuesday we weren't ready, we weren't in place yet. 14 took the notes down but I don't recall it being said. 14 15 15 MR BIZOS SC: She took the note. Who Many of the police members from around the country and the surrounding provinces that had been called in had not 16 used the words? 17 arrived, they were not then thus adequately briefed on that 17 CHAIRPERSON: He said he didn't hear the words 18 18 initial plan but it was a consideration, but once we being used, so I don't know that he can answer the started with dialogue on the Tuesday and the dialogue took 19 question. You say you never heard those words being used? us successfully into Wednesday with the protesters or the 20 COLONEL SCOTT: No, Chairperson. 21 strikers making the arrangement on the Tuesday afternoon to 21 CHAIRPERSON: They appear from the notes to have 22 meet the police there the next day to continue with the 22 occurred right at the beginning of the meeting. 23 dialogue. The police dialogue already came to an end on 23 COLONEL SCOTT: 24 the Wednesday, if I understand correctly from the 24 CHAIRPERSON: Were you there at the very beginning 25 negotiator, but what kept the hopes alive was the fact that of the meeting? ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

18

19

21

Page 15027

24th	October 2013 Marikana Comm	nissic	on of Inquiry Pret
	Page 15025		Page 150
1	COLONEL SCOTT: I should have been. I've	1	MR SEMENYA SC: We have been cautious n
2	checked my phone records, there were times where I was	2	to be objecting. We are way outside the areas which, by
3	making SMSs with regard to the air force chopper so it may	3	agreement, were supposed to be dealt with by Mr Bizos.
4	also contribute to parts of the meeting that I was not	4	CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, there is substance in that
5	there because they'd made an arrangement not to come in	5	objection, is there not?
6	that Thursday and I was making the arrangements with them,	6	MR BIZOS SC: I respect my learned
7	if not coming in then at least you need to be on X amount	7	friend's objection but I think that it's a vital question
8	of standby and how long will it take you and -	8	that I should be allowed to put to the witness, with your
9	MR BIZOS SC: Similar words were used by,	9	Chairmanship's leave.
10	or words to that effect were used by the Deputy	10	CHAIRPERSON: Any other questions after this?
11	Commissioner.	11	MR BIZOS SC: There are a few.
12	CHAIRPERSON: Do you mean the Provincial	12	CHAIRPERSON: On other matters? On matters
13	Commissioner? I think you mean the Provincial	13	covered by your application?
14	Commissioner.	14	MR BIZOS SC: Yes.
15	MR BIZOS SC: Captain Adriao.	15	CHAIRPERSON: Right. I'll allow the question.
16	CHAIRPERSON: I'm not sure the Provincial	16	MR BIZOS SC: Thank you, Mr Chairman.
17	Commissioner used them. Captain Adriao is quoted at some	17	Please give an answer because it's vital, isn't it? Isn't
18	stage as having said that, after her media conference I	18	it a vital answer? It's consistent –
19	think.	19	CHAIRPERSON: I think he should give us the
20	MR BIZOS SC: Yes but the Deputy	20	answer. Whether it's vital is a matter that can be argued
21	Commissioner –	21	later.
22	CHAIRPERSON: You mean the Provincial	22	COLONEL SCOTT: I think I've testified –
23	Commissioner? You mean General Mpembe.	23	I'm not sure what the question was again but if it's
24	MR BIZOS SC: Yes.	24	regarding the decision is taken earlier that day that it
25	CHAIRPERSON: She is the Provincial Commissioner.	25	must end today, the Provincial Commissioner at that stag
	Page 15026		Page 150
1	MR BIZOS SC: The Provincial Commissioner	1	is also hoping that this is still going to be resolved
2	used words of a similar meaning, that today we will finish	2	through dialogue. It's a policing matter and I can't speak
3	this off. Isn't that what D-day means?	3	for her but as a police person you don't go forward with
4	COLONEL SCOTT: I think it's open for	4	ideas of killing people as you've been putting forward.
5	interpretation, what is the speaker of the words meaning	5	The idea is to deal with the situation as proportionately
6	but as I understand that the Provincial Commissioner didn't	6	as possible with the lowest threat levels obviously as
7	use that terminology. She did, as I've heard in the video	7	possible to your own forces who need to go forward to car
8	that was shown in the Commission, say that today this must	8	out a tactical option, if necessary, to disperse the crowd,
9	end, if I'm not mistaken. I'm not sure I'm speaking	9	to get them away, to break up this illegal gathering and
10	verbatim –	10	thereafter obviously to make the necessary arrests, to try
11	MR BIZOS SC: Today we are ending this	11	and retain weapons that were possibly used in the acts of
12	matter, I'm reminded what the precise words were.	12	murder and retrieve those that were stolen from deceased
13	COLONEL SCOTT: Yes, that's quite	13	people. That was, in essence, where one was going with
14	possible –	14	that, that I can understand that she would've wanted to
15	MR BIZOS SC: D-day means –	15	move towards as well.
16	COLONEL SCOTT: It's one of the	16	CHAIRPERSON: I think this was covered extensively

I think I've testified -ГΤ: question was again but if it's is taken earlier that day that it rovincial Commissioner at that stage Page 15028 is still going to be resolved a policing matter and I can't speak person you don't go forward with as you've been putting forward. the situation as proportionately vest threat levels obviously as orces who need to go forward to carry necessary, to disperse the crowd, reak up this illegal gathering and make the necessary arrests, to try at were possibly used in the acts of ose that were stolen from deceased ssence, where one was going with and that she would've wanted to I think this was covered extensively 17 in Mr Chaskalson's cross-examination. 18 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. 19 CHAIRPERSON: So to some extent, to a substantial 20 extent I think, you're repeating that cross-examination. 21 MR BIZOS SC: Well -22 CHAIRPERSON: If there's some angle that -23 We will leave it -MR BIZOS SC: 24 CHAIRPERSON: But the point has been made, isn't it really a matter for argument?

an end to the presence of the people in the opinion of the

Provincial Commissioner and whoever may have used the

expression D-day early in the morning of the 16th, was

22 decided upon hours before the alleged behaviour of the

crowd that made it necessary to use lethal force.

MR SEMENYA SC: Chairperson -

RCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, sorry?

So that the decision to put

expressions D-day obviously means, yes.

MR BIZOS SC:

```
Page 15029
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Well, we'll leave it to
 1
     argue, Mr Chairman. Colonel, why do you think you were
 2
 3
     chosen to plan this operation?
 4
            COLONEL SCOTT:
                                     Obviously that question
 5
     would be best answered by the person that called me which
     was General Annandale and I think he was asked that
 6
 7
     question, to which he did answer it within the transcript,
     but I wouldn't be able to express his views of why he
 8
 9
     called me specifically. I can give my opinion on that but
     it wouldn't reflect his view necessarily.
10
11
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 You have said that you have
12
     been involved in operations, involved fatalities, involving
13
     fatalities.
14
            COLONEL SCOTT:
                                     Yes, in essence the
15
     special task force is the last bastion within the police
     when it comes to dealing with the most extreme high risk
16
17
     situations where there's precision policing necessary,
18
     tactics necessary to deal specifically with hostage release
19
     operations and then what we do consider high risk
20
     operations within the country where the police, normal
21
     policing would find themselves not capable of dealing with
22
     that effectively.
23
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Do you want to name them?
24
            COLONEL SCOTT:
                                     Are we talking the
25
     operations?
                                                       Page 15030
```

CHAIRPERSON: I think you mean crowd control or 1 2 crowd management. 3 MR BIZOS SC: Crowd management. 4 COLONEL SCOTT: I'm still not sure how to place fatalities -6 CHAIRPERSON: The question is, your expertise 7 derived from these operations where there were fatalities, 8 these high risk operations that you were involved in. That 9 expertise and experience, Mr Bizos is suggesting to you, 10 isn't an expertise that is necessary or appropriate to use 11 in a crowd management context. Is that your question, Mr 12 Bizos? 13 COLONEL SCOTT: What I can state though -14 as you said, you've asked for operations where fatalities have been and the expertise that I have lies in trying not to have fatalities at all if possible, but that is normally 16 17 because of an action towards us driven by the perpetrator 18 which has caused a response from ourselves but in saying 19 this, I have done possibly hundreds of operations where we 20 do effecting of high risk warrants of arrest, going into 21 the very premises of a very well-known criminal that the 22 police could normally not go to and we would need to 23 exercise the warrant of arrest on behalf of the detectives 24 and we execute our duty because of the tactics we utilise 25 and so on, that the actual utilisation of our firearms is Page 15032 minimal in those. And that experience ties in again, amongst others, with numerous other operations that we 3 conduct in the open area environment with Marikana, with 4 regard to the special task force, the national intervention unit and the tactical response teams on how we effect high 6 risk arrests, in dealing with confrontation with hostile or 7 belligerent persons that need to be arrested - whether that 8 be inside a structure like a house or whether that be outside of a structure where many criminals tend to run to, 10 11 track them down. So that confrontation there is also 12 something that we involve tactics around, which is why I 13 implied that those units at Marikana needed to be able to exercise those skills in the carrying out of the high risk 15 arresting of belligerent or armed protesters. 16 [12:46] MR BIZOS SC: You record that you got a 17 18 for the apprehension of cash in transit robbers in 2007. 19

```
MR BIZOS SC:
                                 The operations at which
 1
     there were fatalities.
 2
 3
           COLONEL SCOTT:
                                    Well, you would ask me
 4
     now to go back over many years of policing but -
 5
            CHAIRPERSON: Just give us two or three of the
     most recent ones. That would surely be enough for the
 6
 7
     questioner.
 8
           COLONEL SCOTT:
                                    There have been - and
 9
     these are obviously where there have been fatalities but
10
     there have been numerous where there haven't been
11
     fatalities for that matter, where we've executed our task
12
     without any destruction to property or loss of life on
13
     either side but there is cash in transit robberies that
14
     I've been involved in when there have been casualties, more
15
     than one for that matter, where we normally arrive on scene
16
     when the shooting from the perpetrators' side, the robbers,
17
     is already underway on the cash vans and on the security
18
     guards within those cash vans and we move in, in essence
     the shooting turns directly towards us where we then need
     to defend ourselves and that has led to loss of life.
21
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Well, those skills or
    experience or expertise are not relevant to management
22
    control, are they?
```

COLONEL SCOTT:

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

question, Chairperson.

in KwaZulu Natal into the hills and so on, where we need to certificate of commendation from the National Commissioner Which incident was that? 20 COLONEL SCOTT: That was an incident near 21 the Carousel, I think it's a casino area to the north of Pretoria where I think it was 12, well, 12 were arrested on 23 scene. The group was larger than 12 but there were 12 that 24 were confronted on scene, were attacking a cash in transit van and the special task force with the detectives Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

I'm not understanding the

```
Page 15033
                                                                                                                          Page 15035
     responded.
                                                                               COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                       Sir, obviously I can only
 1
 2
           MR SEMENYA SC:
                                    Chair, unless
                                                                        speak for myself but if I do reflect onto the police
 3
     particularly relevant -
                                                                        officials involved, I don't think it did and I've often
 4
           CHAIRPERSON: I was wondering the same.
                                                                        been known to say that I serve the legal aspect of our
 5
           MR SEMENYA SC:
                                                                        country. I am within the police and I serve the criminal
                                    Ja, I'm wondering about
     the -
                                                                        justice system and if comments are made, if that is what
 6
 7
                                                                    7
           CHAIRPERSON: Are you taking this one any further,
                                                                        you're referring to, by possibly previous National
     Mr Bizos, or have you got the point you want?
                                                                        Commissioners or Ministers or so on, that doesn't affect my
 8
 9
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Yes, there is a vital
                                                                        decision-making because I do understand that there is a law
10
     question that I would like to ask, Mr Chairman.
                                                                   10
                                                                        that we abide by and that law is entrusted to me to be an
11
            CHAIRPERSON: Let's hear it.
                                                                   11
                                                                        enforcer of it. So I can't be a contravener of the very
12
                                                                   12
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 How many were killed?
                                                                        same law I'm expected to enforce and I've always walked my
13
           COLONEL SCOTT:
                                    Of the people that were
                                                                        path in that way, that I serve the legal justice system and
14
     on scene, of the perpetrators that were on scene, 11 of the
                                                                   14
                                                                        not necessarily a political party or a political viewpoint
15
                                                                   15
                                                                        of the day.
                                                                   16
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   Mr Chairman, I don't know
16
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                 11 out of the 12.
17
                                                                   17
                                                                        whether it is covered or not but there is a question, and
            COLONEL SCOTT:
                                    Yes.
18
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Isn't that a very
                                                                   18
                                                                        my last question, that I want to ask about exhibit L.
                                                                   19
19
     distinguishable situation?
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON: Yes, it's not covered but if it's
20
           COLONEL SCOTT:
                                    Well, it is but -
                                                                   20
                                                                        your last question I'll let you ask it.
21
                                                                   21
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Or taken on face value.
                                                                                                   Thank you. Colonel, I want
22
           COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                   22
                                                                        to quote a very prominent pathologist, Dr Jonathan Gluckman
                                    What makes it so -
23
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                 The reason why I'm asking
                                                                   23
                                                                        who, during the apartheid years, gave evidence in numerous
                                                                   24
                                                                        inquests. He said that a dead body may be a better witness
24
     you the question is, but I don't want to enter into the
25
                                                                        than those that may be alive. Prompted by that statement
     details, that there were questions asked as to whether some
                                                       Page 15034
                                                                                                                          Page 15036
 1
     of them had their hands up when they were killed.
                                                                        of his in a court case, in an inquest, what I want to ask
                                                                        you is this, that when you put together exhibit L did you
 2
            COLONEL SCOTT:
                                     That's the first I hear
 3
     of that but again -
                                                                        have regard to the medical and ballistics evidence that has
 4
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                  The first you hear of it?
                                                                    4
                                                                        been placed by the Legal Resources Centre before the
 5
            COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                    5
                                                                        Commission?
                                     Yes, again that is, the
     people that utilised -
                                                                    6
                                                                               COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                        I don't recall seeing
 6
 7
                                                                    7
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 But you will agree, will
                                                                        any. If you're talking post-mortem -
                                                                    8
 8
     you not, perhaps you have already done, that that sort of
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    State pathologists, the
 9
                                                                    9
     situation is different to a situation such as this?
                                                                        state pathologists in particular. Was it available to you,
                                                                        post-mortems?
10
            COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                   10
                                     It's obviously, it's a
                                                                   11
                                                                               COLONEL SCOTT:
11
     different operation. It's a totally different type of
                                                                                                        I know that we got from
     operation.
                                                                   12
                                                                        Colonel Botha, we would have got post-mortems. Obviously
12
13
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 I want to go back to my
                                                                   13
                                                                        we reflect some of them with regard to the 13th, the
14
     original question about our Constitution and ask you this.
                                                                        killings of the 13th are reflected in the presentation
     I have called it political rhetoric in the past. The
                                                                   15
                                                                        exhibit L. I'm not sure at what stage the remainder were
15
     decision, whether it was yours or the person in charge of
                                                                   16
                                                                        made available with regard to the deaths on the 16th.
17
     the police that actually did the shooting, were influenced
                                                                   17
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    I'm not concerned with the
18
     by the political rhetoric which seeks to reverse what was
                                                                   18
                                                                        13th, I'm concerned with the guestion on the 16th.
                                                                   19
19
     decided in 1994 about the management of gatherings by
                                                                               COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                        I don't know -
                                                                   20
     saying that the police must shoot to kill and the other
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    Were those post-mortems -
21
     expressions by politicians, some members of the public and
                                                                   21
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON: Give him a chance -
22 others which amount to a negation of the constitutional
                                                                   22
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    - put before you, before
    principles that the Constitutional Court and the police are
                                                                   23
                                                                        you finalised exhibit L?
24 obliged to follow. Does that, in your opinion, may have
                                                                   24
                                                                               COLONEL SCOTT:
                                                                                                        If I looked at any post-
25 influenced the people that pulled the trigger?
                                                                        mortem issues, I would have only been looking at the
   ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE
```

9

10

11

Page 15040

Page 15037 photograph evidence thereof and I can't recall doing that 2 because I didn't need that for the presentation as far as I 3 could recall. There were photographs taken of deceased on 4 scene which were the ones we reflected. The only reason 5 that there were photographs placed on the Monday the 13th was because we didn't have photographs of specifically some 6 7 of those members on scene. 8 MR BIZOS SC: If they had been put before 9 you, might they have been influenced, the composition of 10 exhibit L? COLONEL SCOTT: 11 No, I don't think they 12 would have. You're talking now from the pathology report? 13 MR BIZOS SC: Well, exhibit L is on the 14 premise that the shooting was in self-defence. 15 COLONEL SCOTT: That's my understanding

from the people that have spoken to me, yes.

MR BIZOS SC: But the findings of the
pathologists, I'm going to put to you, negate that
allegation because most of the people were shot either in
the back or on the side.

21 MR SEMENYA SC: Chair, there's no way a 22 finding of a pathologist can negate anything. 23 CHAIRPERSON: I think the question is put too

24 strongly. I agree with Mr Semenya, subject to what you may 25 say, that negate is too strong a word. The fact that a

937 Page 15039

CHAIRPERSON: The next question I think Mr Bizos is asking you is if it had come, it's a hypothetical question, some witnesses don't answer hypothetical questions but if it had come before you at the time of the

5 Roots exercise, these post-mortem reports which revealed

that some at least of the deceased had been shot in theback, would that have been included in exhibit L? Are you

able to answer that?

COLONEL SCOTT: Chairperson, and I think it's common knowledge that there are bodies which cannot be claimed per se at scene 2 and the perception is, and I

think it's even mentioned possibly by some of the personsthat said they shot towards the bushes, that one would

14 expect that possibly some of the rounds they fired, if it

15 is – but this is where there obviously needs to be

16 objective proof to that – could have hit people in the side

 $\,$  17  $\,$  or possibly in the back. And I am aware of one incident

where the two police members didn't even know, where acertain member was standing on top of the rocks coming over

20 the top and he saw an armed striker move out towards one of

the canine members who were in the bush and he actually

22 shouted out and as far as we know they both shot him. So

23 one was firing in private defence, the other in self-

24 defence. Some rounds would have been coming from the back

and some from the front, for that matter, so – and these

Page 15038

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

- 1 number of the deceased were shot in the back would be a
- 2 factor in deciding whether they indeed were shot in
- 3 circumstances of self-defence or private defence. Now, was
- 4 that material available to you indicating I think IPID
- 5 had the post-mortem reports –

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

mistaken.

COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: I think before that, sorry to interrupt you Mr Chairman, before that question, Mr Bizos you've put this question before land when we looked at the reports that you had handed in there were I think six or seven only of the deceased that were shot on the back and the side. The question can't be that most of the deceased were shot in the back.

CHAIRPERSON: What can be asked, I suppose, is if you would know that some of the deceased at least, according to the post-mortem reports done by the state pathologist, had been shot in the back or in the side, that was a factor which might or might not throw light on the question whether they were killed in circumstances of self-defence or private defence. Firstly, did that material come before you when exhibit L was being compiled?

COLONEL SCOTT: I'm just trying to think when it was but I think it was after exhibit L was compiled that we got to see some form of who had been shot where,

24 but I think that was later in November, if I'm not

se, is if 13
, 14
tate 15
e, that 16
n the 17
of self-18
il 19
d? 20
ink 21
mpiled 22
t where, 23
24

two statements actually got linked when we were trying to put scene 2 together.

CHAIRPERSON: You haven't answered the question, you see. The question Mr Bizos wants to know, I think, is if you'd had that material, would it have been put into exhibit L as far as you know? That was the question, Mr Bizos?

MR BIZOS SC: Yes.

COLONEL SCOTT: No, I wouldn't have because I've seen that for instance the person that was shot with pellets, where those pellets came from I can't say but I saw that. I've seen photos of that on scene but no-one speaks to that. The only reports that were given to us were of self or private defence so that's what I reflected because nobody has come to say, so we only reflected what we were told.

MR BIZOS SC: Mr Chairman, I'm assured by the people sitting to the left and the right of me that the figures that I gave were substantially correct but we will call the pathologists and it will, the number will be determined.

CHAIRPERSON: Well, it's a matter for argument. I think the exhibits are before the Commission anyway.

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

MR BIZOS SC: Yes. The last –

CHAIRPERSON: The witness dealt with it on the

Page 15041 basis that some at least were shot in the back and he gave 2 an answer. 3 MR BIZOS SC: The other is that the 4 people who, that the majority of the people that were shot 5 but survived were shot in the back or the side. Was that information before you, before putting exhibit L together? 6 7 COLONEL SCOTT: I got at some stage, and 8 I'm not sure if this was also around the time of the post-9 mortems that we got to review most of this, but again I can't say whether it was there when we were doing exhibit 10 L. We are aware that there were a lot of wounded and I 11 12 can't again recall exactly at what time but I think what 13 was conveyed to us, that many of the injuries were in the 14 feet, the upper legs, et cetera. And my perception of that, and it will be shown in exhibit L where I drew the 15 16 actual lines of where the TRT were standing, was to show 17 that obviously when you're firing at what you think is the 18 threat in front of you, bullets that miss the front people 19 are continuing with their line of flight. Thus you would 20 find that there were some people shot on the opposite side 21 of the kraal, possibly from the fire going through the kraal and those then respectively behind them would also 22 23 have received or been part of the collateral damage because of the threat posed that the police were responding to in 24 25 front of them. Page 15042 1 MR BIZOS SC: You were supposed to have a 2 debriefing in terms of the standing orders. 3 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, (a) you've asked your last 4 question. (b) The debriefing, the non-holding of the 5 debriefing, the decision taken not to have a debriefing, it's all been covered in evidence before and this witness 6 7 in any event, as I recall, was not a party to the decision 8 not to have a debriefing in terms of standing orders. So I 9 don't know, with respect, that asking him the question is going to help us at all. 10 11 MR BIZOS SC: Thank you for the opportunity, Mr Chairman. I have no further questions. 12 13 CHAIRPERSON: Thank you. It's now just after one 14 o'clock. We had intended carrying on this afternoon and 15 tomorrow but for reasons that I don't have to state, it's not possible for us to do that and we will now adjourn 16 17 until nine o'clock on Monday morning. 18 [COMMISSION ADJOURNED] 19 20 21 23

A
abide 15035:10
<b>able</b> 14932:8 14951:16 14955:16,23,24
14959-11 14966-13
14966:21 15029:8
15032:13 15039:8
<b>Absolutely</b> 14964:13 accept 14964:11
14965:21,24 14975:9
14975:11 14979:19
14998:23 14999:14 <b>acceptable</b> 14946:7,15
14973:12 15004:25
accepted 14949:10
14950:4 14994:7 14999:8 15018:25
accepting 14929:4
accepts 14979:25
14980:6 access 14963:19
access 14963:19 accord 14996:15
account 14970:17
14974:17
accounted 14954:6 accuracy 14939:4
accurate 14929:20
14937:16 14995:14
acknowledge 14965:17 14966:22
act 14991:24 14992:23
14993:11 14994:2
15012:14 15015:12 15016:9 15021:22
acted 14975:15
acting 14975:5,17
15014:24 action 14944:24
14968:21,22 14970:3
14977:18 14986:11
14989:3 14991:6 14992:2 14996:7,10
14998:21 14999:4,12
14999:22,23,24
15003:13 15004:3 15010:19,23 15011:3
15011:4,22,25
15016:16,17,19
15017:5 15019:7,25 15021:9 15031:17
actions 14975:2
14977:5 15000:15
actively 14934:23 activities 15011:15,18
activity 14971:6
actors 15019:12
acts 14975:15 15028:11 actual 14929:14
14941:19 14948:22
14953:23 14954:24
14955:4 14956:17 15031:25 15041:16
add 14963:2 15003:21
15018:12
address 14926:2
ARCHIVE FO

IVIa
14996:19 15011:16
addressed 15000:17
addresses 14958:5
addressing 14977:2
adequately 15022:17
adhere 14957:20
15017:10
adjourn 15042:16 ADJOURNED
15042:18
adjournment 14989:8
14989:13
<b>ADJOURNS</b> 14961:4
14989:16 15017:19
admitted 15023:19
admittedly 15009:13
adopted 14976:23
<b>Adriao</b> 15025:15,17
advance 14952:15
14957:16 14959:14
14962:9,10
advantage 15011:23 advice 14983:16
14987:7
adviser 15023:21
advises 14986:10
advocate 14941:15
14991:23 15023:15
15023:15,19
affect 15035:8
afraid 14925:25
14986:25
<b>Africa</b> 14971:10,24
14974:8
<b>African</b> 14972:10
14973:19 14974:1,9 15012:11
<b>afternoon</b> 14940:11
15015:8 15022:21
15042:14
aggressive 14989:3
ago 14932:18 14956:25
<b>agree</b> 14929:17
14936:2 14959:23
14965:12 14966:6,9
14968:14 14969:20 14973:15,16
14973:15,16
14974:13,16
14978:25 14983:4,21
14985:16,20
14986:13 14999:2 15009:20,24,25
15009.20,24,25
15012:9 15013:21
15018:24 15019:15
15023:23 15024:4
15034:7 15037:24
agreed 14935:19
14936:11 14941:5
14964:15 15016:24
agreement 14936:13
15027:3
ahead 14944:10
14946:4,16 14969:3
15003:13

air 14927:21 14928:16
15025:3 alive 15022:25
15035:25 allegation 15037:19
<b>alleged</b> 15026:22 <b>allow</b> 14957:19
14959:2,25 14999:5
15023:6 15027:15 allowed 14958:25
14961:12 15027:8 alluded 14946:10
alright 14932:10
14941:3 14947:16 <b>alternative</b> 15017:5
ambit 14968:20
14990:11 14992:8 14994:6
<b>ambits</b> 14975:5 <b>ammunition</b> 14969:3
15005:8 15006:24
15008:3 amount 15025:7
15034:22
<b>analogue</b> 14954:16 <b>analysed</b> 14955:17
<b>analysing</b> 14955:25 <b>analysis</b> 14928:23
14936:3
and/or 14961:15 14989:1
<b>angle</b> 15028:22 <b>Annandale</b> 14930:10
14946:5 14948:18,20
14950:3 15029:6 <b>annexure</b> 14982:13,14
annexures 14926:7
14929:16 answer 14950:22
14968:24 14970:16 14970:22 14976:5
14977:11,13 14979:2
14979:7 14980:5 14985:22 14990:16
14990:20 14991:9
14997:3 15004:18,24 15022:8 15024:18
15027:17,18,20 15029:7 15039:3,8
15041:2
<b>answered</b> 14958:13 15029:5 15040:3
<b>answering</b> 14957:10 14983:7
answers 14983:4
<b>anticipate</b> 14995:12,13 14997:15
anticipated 14973:7
15010:10 anticipating 14944:6
14993:22 14997:25 <b>anticipation</b> 14946:20
14996:11 14997:24
<b>anybody</b> 14926:20 14937:12,15,20
14938:12 14950:2

14054.7.12.14000.9
14954:7,13 14999:8
15016:17
anyway 14931:22
14938:3 14947:3
14951:11 14960:7
14961:25 14972:2
15020:20 15040:23
apart 14935:21,23
apart 14955:21,25
14936:1,8 14950:9
apartheid 15035:23
apparently 14940:14
appeal 14960:22
appear 14936:13
14950:10 14953:14
14978:16 15000:9
15024:21
<b>appears</b> 14935:4
14954:17 14956:8
applicable 14982:18
15011:14,19
application 14959:13
14960:4,6 14961:8,11
15027:13
applications 14959:15
applied 14991:5
15004:6 15014:13
apply 14972:9
14973:19 14990:21
14991:4 14992:25
15007:18
applying 14990:25
appointment 14961:15
appreciate 14929:12
apprehension 14943:12
15032:18
approach 14959:23
approached 14989:4
approaching 14925:24
14926:24
appropriate 14964:10
14969:19 14988:15
14988:17 14989:8
15031:10
appropriateness
14961:15 15011:11
approval 14947:4
approximately
14975:10,24
area 14939:21
14943:17 14985:24
14986:5,6 14988:22
14988:24 14992:24
14994:10,19,24
14995:1 15009:3
14995:1 15009:3 15010:11 15011:4
15010:11 15011:4
15010:11 15011:4 15012:15 15017:8
15010:11 15011:4 15012:15 15017:8 15032:3,21
15010:11 15011:4 15012:15 15017:8 15032:3,21 <b>areas</b> 14965:25
15010:11 15011:4 15012:15 15017:8 15032:3,21 <b>areas</b> 14965:25 14966:2 15027:2
15010:11 15011:4 15012:15 15017:8 15032:3,21 <b>areas</b> 14965:25 14966:2 15027:2 <b>aren't</b> 14959:14
15010:11 15011:4 15012:15 15017:8 15032:3,21 <b>areas</b> 14965:25 14966:2 15027:2 <b>aren't</b> 14959:14
15010:11 15011:4 15012:15 15017:8 15032:3,21 <b>areas</b> 14965:25 14966:2 15027:2 <b>aren't</b> 14959:14 <b>argue</b> 14997:3 15029:2
15010:11 15011:4 15012:15 15017:8 15032:3,21 <b>areas</b> 14965:25 14966:2 15027:2 <b>aren't</b> 14959:14 <b>argue</b> 14997:3 15029:2 <b>argued</b> 15027:20
15010:11 15011:4 15012:15 15017:8 15032:3,21 <b>areas</b> 14965:25 14966:2 15027:2 <b>aren't</b> 14959:14 <b>argue</b> 14997:3 15029:2

14977:3 15028:25

15040:22

```
arises 14985:9
armament 15008:7
armed 14969:2.5.6.6
  14969:12 14970:20
  14988:24 14992:22
  14993:9,10,14,17
  14995:6,21 14996:17
  15014:15,22
  15016:10 15021:24
  15032:15 15039:20
arms 14994:18 14996:2
  15008:2 15009:5
  15016:14 15022:2
arrange 14943:20
arranged 14940:23,24
arrangement 14942:22
  15022:21 15025:5
arrangements 15025:6
arranging 15023:2
arrest 14949:6 14978:1
  14985:1,4 14990:9
  14992:13 15006:2,3
  15031:20,23
arrested 15032:7,22
arresting 14968:19
  15032:15
arrests 14969:5,8
  15015:2,15 15028:10
  15032:6
arrive 15030:15
arrived 14933:19
  15022:17
article 14998:11
ascribe 14974:2,9
asked 14936:19
  14943:11 14949:4,8,9
  14950:3 14951:8
  14958:25 14979:25
  14982:1,22 14983:7
  14984:13 14995:18
  15029:6 15031:14
  15033:25 15038:13
  15042:3
asking 14944:3
  14968:24 15003:2
  15033:23 15039:2
  15042:9
asks 14982:20
aspect 14992:5
  15016:23 15035:4
aspects 14964:2
  14965:6 14970:17
  14982:2,11,12
  15007:13 15015:4
assemblies 14992:18,19
  14992:19 14993:10
  14993:18 15016:9
assembly 14992:21,22
  14993:13,14 15016:4
assertive 15010:16
assess 14995:7
assessed 14995:24
assist 14937:1
  14942:23 14947:10
  14947:12 14996:9
```

aim 15012:1

assisting 14968:3

assumed 14997:22 **assuming** 15005:16 assured 14961:21 15040:17 attack 15007:3 attacking 15032:24 **attempted** 14990:17 attended 15015:20 **attention** 14955:12 attitude 14996:1 14998:5,6 **attorneys** 14961:10 **attribute** 15008:22 **August** 14927:3 14989:4 author 14978:16 **authorised** 14991:20 **authority** 14976:24 14990:13,15 14991:12 15008:16 15012:12 15020:9 available 14996:17,20 15036:9,16 15038:4 avoid 14997:6 15004:13 aware 14935:25 14946:3 14954:7,11 14954:13,14 14955:16 14964:3 14972:17 14973:1 14997:16 14998:10 14999:21 15008:9 15039:17 15041:11 B

**b** 14947:21 14956:18 15042:4 back 14926:8 14931:5 14931:10,23 14932:13 14933:1,7 14935:1 14938:5 14940:19 14942:6 14944:16 14945:3 14949:4 14950:7 14953:25 14965:1 14989:14 14993:23 14994:6 14996:4 14997:13 15001:23 15004:2 15009:17 15011:9 15014:8 15017:2,8 15020:4,5 15030:4 15034:13 15037:20 15038:1,11 15038:12,16 15039:7 15039:17,24 15041:1 15041:5 **background** 14967:20 14972:5 ballistics 15036:3 Balovi 14931:18 based 14927:18,22,25 14989:25 15021:9

**basic** 14950:8

**basing** 14970:9

bastion 15029:15

ARCHIVE

basis 14980:2 15041:1

beg 14931:14 14983:25 15024:12 began 14949:25 beginning 15024:22,24 behalf 14939:20 14969:8 15016:16 15031:23 **behaving** 15009:8 behaviour 15008:20 15026:22 **Belgium** 14971:13,22 14972:1 **belief** 15010:20 believe 14929:13 14957:12 14972:14 14979:8 14984:1,2 14993:20 15009:14 **believed** 15014:5 belligerent 14968:19 14969:5 14988:22,24 14995:6,7,20 14996:17 15032:7,15 best 14927:14 14933:14 14950:16 14974:3 14990:16,19 14994:17 15014:24 15020:5 15029:5 **better** 14933:15,22 15011:8 15035:24 beyond 14953:23 14970:19 14988:20 14989:22 14990:1 14991:14 14994:8,20 14997:8,21 big 14994:16 15019:5 bigger 14946:1 bin 14951:21 bit 14925:25 14930:7 14939:4,21 14945:3 14947:10 14950:11 14954:23 14979:5 15003:10 15004:1 15013:15 15017:21 15017:21 Bizos's 14961:9 14972:3 **blameless** 14977:19 bodies 15004:2 15005:2 15005:4 15039:10 body 15009:7 15018:23 15035:24 **borne** 14974:19.21.22 **Botes** 14930:20.24 **Botha** 14957:6 15036:12 **Botha's** 14957:8,9 **bottom** 14953:13 break 14960:25 14961:3 15017:16 15019:8,10,18 15020:15 15028:9 breaks 15017:21 **brevity** 14939:5 **brief** 14945:18,19 14949:11 14957:24

bear 14968:8

**briefed** 14948:12 15022:17 **briefing** 14943:16.16 14944:22 14946:20 14946:21 14975:6 **briefings** 14940:8 **Brigadier** 14925:10 14930:10 14952:9 14953:6,7,21,25 14954:12,20 14958:4 14958:11,18 14979:15 14980:1 14982:1,10,14,18,23 14983:3,4 14984:2 14987:20 15000:16 15003:6 15004:4 15005:10 brigadiers 14925:19 brigadier's 14980:6 **bring** 14994:6 15007:11 15008:25 15009:4 15017:1,8 15020:4 **Britain** 14971:12 14972:1 14974:7 **broad** 14926:1 14928:23 broke 15018:19 **broken** 15015:5 **brought** 14942:3,6 14954:11 14993:23 14996:4 15008:23 brunt 14999:11 budgets 14981:1 **Budlender** 14959:8,24 14961:7 bulk 14986:4 **bullets** 14977:17 15041:18 bush 15039:21 bushes 15039:13 busy 14946:23,25 14972:2 14977:3 14995:4

#### C

C 14998:11 Calitz 14958:11 14987:20 15000:16 15003:6 15004:4 15005:10 call 14950:25,25 14951:23 14955:3 14967:25 14978:7 15003:8 15040:20 called 14932:13 14942:20 14944:21 14952:9 14981:17,21 14984:8,12,12 15014:1 15022:16 15029:5,9 15034:15 calling 14962:9 calls 14925:10,12,14,15 14925:18 14958:16 14958:18 Cal's 14936:2

camera 14954:13.15.17 14954:17.19 14957:5 14957:8,9 cameras 14954:14 14958:8,8 canine 15039:21 cannons 15003:9 canvass 14954:19 canvassed 14929:23 can't 14928:14 14929:9 14929:9 14932:6 14934:7 14935:5 14937:6 14942:6,21 14951:4,11 14967:15 14968:2 14975:19 14976:10 14979:1 14984:11,14 15005:5 15006:11,21 15041:10 **capable** 15029:21 **Cape** 14981:3 **Captain** 14930:12 14954:4,6,11 15023:16 15025:15 15025:17 careful 14928:12 Carousel 15032:21 carried 14938:14,16 14948:8 14995:17 15004:4 15005:6 carry 14969:4 14970:7 14978:7 15000:14 15010:10 15028:7 **carrying** 15011:2 15032:14 15042:14 case 14945:22 14969:11 14975:20 14979:16 14988:4 14993:17 14997:20 15009:1 15010:1 15036:1 cash 15030:13,17,18 15032:18,24 casino 15032:21 casualties 15007:7 15030:14 categories 14926:1 cause 15010:3 caused 15031:18 causing 15008:14 **cautious** 15027:1 caveat 14964:8,14 **CCTV** 14931:1 14958:7 Cease 15006:17 cell 14925:10 Centre 15036:4 certain 14928:23 14951:20 14957:19 14959:1 14961:16

14965:5 14982:12

14993:21 15011:15

15021:2 15039:19 **certainly** 14945:11

14956:2 14959:24

14967:24

Page 2 certainty 14944:19 certificate 15032:17 cetera 14944:25 14991:20 15020:6 15021:3 15041:14 Chair 14957:15 14958:20 14960:24 14964:7 14966:24 14973:3 14980:15 14996:23 15002:7 15033:2 15037:21 Chairman 14957:14,21 14959:8 14960:20 14964:20 14967:4 14973:9,24 14977:15 14979:6 14982:5,19 14983:5 14987:25 14988:3,8 14989:12 14995:5 15002:4 15012:21 15018:1 15027:16 15029:2 15033:10 15035:16 15038:7 15040:17 15042:12 Chairmanship's 15027:9 Chairperson's 14926:4 14926:10 challenge 14929:9 **chamber** 14960:6 **chambers** 14959:13 14960:4,10,13,16 14961:6 chance 15036:21 change 14926:17 14939:13 14941:7,23 14942:17,24 14943:7 **changed** 14926:16 14933:23 14935:2 14939:12 **changes** 14938:2 14978:15 charge 14980:10 15034:16 **Chaskalson** 14925:5,6 14925:8,13,20,23 14928:21 14929:21 14930:4,13,16,20,24 14932:11,17 14934:3 14934:25 14935:11 14935:15,18 14936:8 14936:11 14940:18 14942:15 14943:9,14 14944:3.9.12 14945:11.16 14946:17 14947:9,16 14951:18 14953:10 14953:12,17,20

14954:16,24 14955:2

14956:14,20 14957:7

14963:1,3,4 14964:8

14964:13 15002:12

Chaskalson's 15028:17

checked 15025:2

checks 14956:6

14955:14 14956:10

Commos 14999:8   14982:25 14986:20   14986:23 14987:3.10   14986:23 14987:3.10   14986:10   14986:11   14986:1	<b>-</b>				rage
chooses 14998.25   14986.20   14987.11   1222   composition 15937.9   14987.11   14987.12   14987.11   14987.12   14987.11   14987.11   14987.12   14987.11   14987.12   14987.11   14987.12   14987.11   14987.12   14987.11   14987.12   14987.11   14987.12   14987.11   14987.12   14987.11   14987.12   14987.11   14987.11   14987.12   14987.11   14987.11   14987.12   14987.11   14987.11   14987.11   14988.12   14987.11   14987.11   14988.12   14987.11   14987.11   14988.12   14987.11   14987.11   14988.12   14987.11   14987.11   14988.12   14988.11   14988.12   14988.11   14988.12   14988.1	<b>Choose</b> 14997:10	commander 14958:11	15013:18 15014:5	14993:12	14965:6 14970:25
choosing 14988:25 choose 14908:10 14985:23 14987:3,10 composition 15037-9 composition	<b>chooses</b> 14999:8			consultations 14943:6	
chosper 15025-3 14987:11,21,22 14997:21 14997:21 14997:12 14997:12 14997:12 14997:12 15029-3 15029-3 1600:11:23 1501:24 1501:25 1501:25 1501:25 1501:25 1501:25 1501:25 1501:2					
commanders 1997:8   14995:19				CONTD 14925:23	
14997:1   14945:19   1495:10   1495:10   1495:10   1495:10   1495:10   1500:21   1495:10   1500:22   1495:10   1495:10   1500:22   1495:10   1500:22   1495:10   1495:10   1500:22   1495:10   1495:10   1500:22   1495:10   149				14989:20 15017:25	
14997:1   14945:19   14946:6   1495:27   1498:319   14996:5   1495:10   1495:10   1495:10   1500:21   1500:21   1500:21   1500:21   1500:21   1498:11   1500:22   1498:11   1500:22   1498:11   1500:22   1498:11   14947:19   1495:10   1500:21   1498:11   14947:19	14972:7 14987:23	14937:6 14943:6,16	_	contemplate 15011:2	14993:14 14998:4
chosen 15018:13		· ·	<b>computer</b> 14949:25		15000:9 15003:19
1496:191   1501:24   1501:123   1496:131	<b>chosen</b> 15018:13	14979:12 14981:7			15019:11 15020:22
circumstances   commands   15010-17   condition   15038-13   condi	15029:3	14983:19 14996:5	<b>conceded</b> 14936:17	<b>content</b> 14937:7	15040:19
content   1496:21   1500:24   1500:18   1509:21   1508:35,18   1509:21   1509:21   1509:21   1509:21   1509:22   1500:23   14947:19   1499:5,1   1499:5,1   1499:1,1   1500:23   1500:23   14947:19   1498:1,1   1500:23   1500:23   1495:1,1   1498:1,1   1500:23   1500:23   1495:1,1   1498:1,1   1500:3   1500:23   1500:23   1500:23   1495:1,1   1498:1,1   1500:3   1500:23   1	circulated 14952:7	15011:23	14967:13	14938:7 14955:15	corrected 14941:4
1499:21   15038:31,8   15032:17   14978:6   14978:7   1498:1   14999:1   1	circumstances	<b>commands</b> 15010:17	<b>conceive</b> 14947:20	14956:2 14964:10	14980:18
1499:21   15038:318   15032:17   14978:21   14989:1   14999:1	14969:11 15012:4	commendation	conceived 14948:24	contest 14964:9	<b>correctly</b> 14931:19
claimed 15039:11 clariffection 14945;23 14947;12 clariffed 15004;17 clarify 14928;22 14950;14 14990;23 14950;14 14990;23 14950;14 14990;25 14959;12 14959;12 14946;18 14998;12 14946;18 14998;12 14946;18 14989;2 1496;16,17 clear 14928;5 14929;2 1496;16,17 clear 14928;5 14929;2 1496;16,17 clear 14928;16,17 clear 14928;18,20 cleared 14926;20 clearly 14956;6 contract 14938;13 conficial 14939;13 cleared 14926;20 cleared 14926;20 cleared 14926;20 cleared 14926;20 cleared 14926;20 cleared 14926;21 complement 14939;13 cleared 14928;18 complement 14939;14 clear 14928;18,12 conficial 14971;17 conficial 14971;1	15019:21 15038:3,18	15032:17	14974:21	14989:1	
clariffedtiol 19495-22 14947-19 clariffed 15003-17 clariffed 15004-27 14959-14 14990-23 14959-14 14990-23 14959-14 14990-23 14959-14 14976-20 14959-14 14989-161-617 15019-3 cleared 19496-20 clearly 14926-60 continutial 15002-20 continutial 1500	civil 14971:20	<b>comment</b> 14937:6	concentrated 14931:25	context 14929:9	15022:24
clariffed 15004:17 clariffed 15004:17 clariffed 15004:17 clariffed 15004:23 14958:10 14956:3 14957:17 14938:13 14957:17 14938:13 14955:14 14990:23 14955:14 14960:14 14976:20 clear 14928:5 14929:2 14997:20 15004:16 15019:3 clear 14926:0 clearly 14926:0 clearly 14926:0 clearly 14926:0 clearly 14926:0 clearly 14990:6 14995:14 14999:12 close 14999:12 close 14999:12 close 14999:12 close 14999:12 close 14999:12 close 14999:13 close 14999:2 comiton 15003:1 14937:17 14938:18 concerns 14956:15 concerns 14966:14 concerns 14966:21 conclusion 14966:22 confinence 14966:21 conclusions 14966:21 conc	<b>clad</b> 15010:18	14959:9,15	14942:5	14936:18 15013:24	counsel 14981:17,22
14997:19   14929:15   14937:17   14938:8   14955:6, 10 14956:3   14955:6, 10 14956:3   14955:6, 10 14956:3   14955:6, 10 14956:3   14955:6, 10 14956:3   14957:1 14995:12, 3   14957:1 14995:12, 3   14961:14, 45, 14962:14   14996:16, 17   14997:13   14981:15   14997:13   14981:15   14997:13   14981:15   15003:2   14987:18   14998:10   14997:2   14988:10   14996:2   14988:10   14996:2   14988:10   14996:2   14998:10   14996:2   14998:10   14999:2   14999:2   14999:2   14999:2   14999:2   14999:2   14999:2   14999:2   14999:2   14999:2   14999:2   14999:3   1499	claimed 15039:11	comments 15035:6	<b>concept</b> 14948:1	15031:11	count 14995:13
clarified 15004:17   14937:17 14938:8   15014:5   continued 15008:2-2   continued 15008:2-3   14985:16, 10 14956:3   14975:11 14959:12   14959:12   14955:14 14959:12   14966:14 14976:20   14966:14 14976:20   14998:18, 20   14997:20 15004:15   15017:19 19.20   14998:10 14996:6   14998:16 15019:3   15002-23   14937:17 14938:1   14937:14 1495:14   14955:14   149	clarification 14945:23	Commission 14925:2	14950:8,24 14951:1	continually 14931:1	<b>counter</b> 14986:18
clarify 14928:22   14940:15 14952:1   14955:6, 10 14996:3   14957:1 14959:12.13   14961:44, 45 14962:14   14952:16, 14962:16, 17   14962:16, 18 14989:2   14987:20 15004:16   15019:3   14988:18 14989:2   14988:18 104996:2   14988:18 104996:2   14988:18 104996:2   14988:18 104996:2   14988:18 104996:2   14958:10 14996:2   14958:10 14996:2   14958:10 14996:2   14958:10 14996:2   14958:10 14996:2   14958:10 14996:2   14958:10 14996:2   14958:10 14996:2   14958:10 14996:2   14958:10 14996:2   14958:10 14996:2   14958:10 14996:2   14958:10 14996:2   14958:10 14996:2   14958:10 14996:2   14958:10 14996:2   14958:10 14996:2   14958:10 14996:1   15016:20 1502:2   15018:14   15018:2 1500:2   15018:14   15018:2 1500:2   15018:14   15018:2 1500:2   15008:2   15018:14   15018:2 15008:2   15008:2   15018:14   15008:2 15008:2   15008:2	14947:19	14929:5 14932:20	concern 14997:17	15003:9	counter-productive
1495:6.14 1499:2.3   1495:6.10 1495:6.3   1497:1.7.21 14972.7   1492:8.23 1509:9   15003:3 15005:8   1496:14.4,5 1496:14 14976:20   1496:14 14976:20   1496:14 14976:20   14979:13 14981:15   1503:6.17.18   1503:6.17.18   1503:6.17.18   1503:5.17.19.2.0   14979:12 15017:19.19.2.0   15017:19.19.2.0   15017:19.19.2.0   15017:19.19.2.0   1502:6.8 15036:5   15040:23 15042:18   1498:18.2.0   1502:6.8 15036:5   15040:23 15042:18   14995:14   14995:14   14995:14   14995:14   14995:14   14995:14   14995:14   14995:14   14995:14   14995:14   14995:14   14995:14   14995:14   14995:14   14995:14   14995:15   1502:2.15   1502:2.15   1503:2.21   1503:2.24   1497:17   1503:2.6   1497:17   1497:19   1498:18   1503:18   1497:19   1497:19   1497:19   1497:19   1497:19   1497:19   1497:19   1497:19   1497:19   1497:19   1497:19   1497:19   1497:19   1498:19   1500:21   1498:19   1500:21   1498:19   1500:21   1498:19   1500:21   1498:19   1500:21   1503:27   1498:19   1500:21   1498:19   1500:21   1498:19   1500:21   1498:19   1500:21   1498:19   1500:21   1498:19   1500:21   1498:19   1500:21   1498:19   1500:21   1498:19   1500:21   1498:19   1500:21   1503:21   1498:19   1500:21   1498:19   1500:21   1498:19   1500:21   1498:19   1500:21   1498:19   1500:21   1498:19   14	clarified 15004:17	14937:17 14938:8	15014:5	continuation 15018:24	14985:16 14986:14
14995:1   1499	<b>clarify</b> 14928:22	14940:15 14952:1	concerned 14939:13	continue 15009:8	<b>counting</b> 15003:25,25
clarity 14925:9   1496:14,4,5 1496:21.15   1496:15   1496:16,16,17   1498:18,20   14997:20   14997:20   15004:16   1498:18,20   14997:20   15004:16   15017:19,19,20   15004:25   15026:8   15036:15   15026:20   15026:8   15036:5   15066:14   1496:25   15026:20   15026:8   15036:5   15066:14   1496:16   1	14956:14 14990:23	14955:6,10 14956:3	14971:17,21 14972:7	15022:22	15011:24
14969:12   1496:16,18   1496:19   1496:11   1497:19   1496:11   1497:19   1496:11   1497:19   1496:19			14992:18,23 15019:9		
14969:12   1496:16,18   1496:19   1496:11   1497:19   1496:11   1497:19   1496:11   1497:19   1496:19		14961:4,4,5 14962:14	15036:17,18		14970:6 14971:7
clear   14928:21   14989:16, 16, 17   15017:19, 19, 20   14989:16, 16, 17   15017:19, 19, 20   14982:20   14988:18, 20   14988:19, 1496:62   14988:19, 1496:62   14988:19, 14998:22   14998:19, 14998:22   14998:19, 14998:22   14998:19, 15002:52   14998:21, 15010:17   15002:22   14998:10, 14998:22   14998:22   14998:22   14998:22   14998:23   14998:23   15022:18   15010:24   14998:25   14998:25   14998:25   14998:25   14998:25   15022:25	14959:12	14962:16,18			
14946:18 14989:2   14981:18.20   14989:16,16,17   15019:32:3   15019:31   15019:19,19,20   15026:8 15036:5   15040:23 15042:18   14926:6   14926:6   14926:13   14925:8   14926:18   14936:19   14925:8   14936:19   14939:14,15,16   14939:19   14944:21   14939:19   14944:21   149494:15   15012:2   12032:11   15012:2   15013:19   15017:13   14967:13   14968:13   14967:6   1497:19   14968:13   149496:15   149496:15   149496:15   149496:15   14939:19   149497:18   149497:18   149497:18   149497:18   149497:18   15001:19   149497:18   149497:18   15002:22   149497:18   15003:10   149497:18   15003:18   149497:18   15003:18   14969:13   14970:6   14968:13   14969:13   15003:23   15003:24   15003:23   15003:24   15003:38   14969:13   15003:25   15003:24   15003:38   14969:13   14970:6   14938:19   14938:19   14938:19   14938:19   14938:19   14938:19   14938:19   15003:25   15003:20   15003:22   15003:23   1	classify 14965:16,17	14966:14 14976:20			15022:15 15029:20
14997:20   15004:16   14989:16,16,17   1500268   15036:6   15040:18   150268   15036:5   15040:23   15042:18   14985:11   14996:2   150268   15042:18   14985:11   14995:22   14935:14   14935:14   14935:14   14935:14   14935:14   14935:14   14947:21   14947:18   14947:21   14947:18   14947:21   14947:18   14947:21   14947:21   14948:19,22   14948:19,22   14948:19,22   14948:19   15001:12   15025:13   14948:19,22   14936:10   14936:12   15025:25   15026:16   14936:10   14936:12   14936:12   14936:25   14936:25   14948:25   14936:25   14948:25   15032:24   14966:13   14970:6   14971:7   14979:14   14986:25   14986:25   14986:25   14986:25   14988:25   15038:20   15032:24   15032:21   1	<b>clear</b> 14928:5 14929:2	14979:13 14981:15	conclusion 14969:25	continuing 15005:15	15035:5
15019:3	14946:18 14989:2	14981:18,20	conclusions 14966:21	15041:19	couple 14929:22
cleared 14926:20 clearly 14926:6 14958:10 14996:2 clients 14961:9 close 14969:14 14959:14 closing 14999:22 compizance 14998:3 collateral 15041:23 colleagues 14961:16 14964:21 14963:14947:18 14963:19 combine 14962:4 combine 14962:4 combine 14994:8,211 1500:17 come 14926:8 14931:5 14963:10 14931:14,15,16 14964:10 combine 14962:4 combine 14962:4 14931:14,15,16 1500:17 come 14926:8 14931:5 1500:21 14931:14,15,12,123 combine 14962:4 combine 14962:4 14931:14,15,16 1500:22 1600:17 come 14926:8 14931:5 1500:21 1500:17 come 14926:8 14931:5 1500:22:1 1500:17 come 1496:12 14986:12 1496:2 14986:12 1496:2 14986:12 1496:2 14986:12 1496:2 1500:22 1496:5 14969:13 14970:6 14971:17 15038:1 confronted 14999:6 confronted 14999:6 1500:19 confronted 14999:6 1500:22 15025:1 1500:17 come 14936:10 14937:19 14986:2 14988:12 15032:1 1500:22 14988:12 15032:1 1500:22 1500:38:10 14979:15 14988:10 1500:22 15020:4 confronted 14999:6 1500:18 1496:12 1500:22:1 1500:17 consciderable 15018:22 considerable 15018:22 considerable 15018:22 considerable 1500:8:2 considerable 1500:8:1 14988:17 14996:7 considerable 14968:1 1498:18 1497:18 1500:22 1501:23 1500:17 considerable 14968:1 1498:18 14997:19 considerable 14968:2 1500:21 1500:4 1498:19 14999:11 1500:6 1500:28 15010:4 1498:19 14999:11 1500:18 1500:29 1500:41 1498:19 14999:11 1500:18 1500:20 1500:41 1498:19 14999:11 1500:18 1500:20 1500:4 14998:20 1500:41 1498:19 14999:11 1500:19 14968:11 1500:19 14968:11 1500:19 14968:11 1500:19 14968:11 1500:19 14968:11 1500:19 1	14997:20 15004:16	14989:16,16,17	conclusive 14946:15	continuous 14953:3	<b>course</b> 14945:25
clearly   14926:6   14958:10   14996:2   Commissioner   14925:8   14958:14   1496:19   14958:14   1496:19   14998:14   1496:13   1496:14   1496:14   1496:15   1496:16   1494:22   1494:18   1494:22   1494:18   1494:22   1494:18   1494:22   1494:18   1494:22   1494:18   1494:22   1494:18   1494:22   1494:18   1494:22   1494:18   1494:22   1494:18   1494:22   1494:18   1496:16   1501:17   1496:18   1496:	15019:3	15017:19,19,20	<b>conduct</b> 15032:3		14947:11 14953:22
14958:10   14996:2   Commissioner   14925:8   14925:13,16,22   confined   14971:17   confined   14995:14   14931:14,15,16   14931:14,15,16   14931:14,15,16   1494:22   1494:22   1494:22   1494:23   1494:22   1494:23   1494:23   1494:23   1494:23   1494:12,15,17,20   combine   1496:10   1495:13   1495:13   1495:22,25   confronted   14999:6   1500:22   confronted   14999:6   1500:22   confronted   14999:6   1500:23   1503:10   combine   1496:24   14955:11   14955:11   14955:11   14955:11   14955:11   14955:11   14955:11   14955:11   14955:11   14955:11   14955:11   14955:11   14955:11   14955:11   14955:11   14955:11   14955:11   15005:25   15006:22   15002:25   15006:22   15002:25   15006:22   15002:25   15006:22   15002:25   15006:22   15002:25   15006:22   15002:25   15006:22   15002:25   15006:22   15002:25   15006:22   15002:25   15006:22   15002:25   15006:22   15002:25   15006:22   15002:25   15008:20   15000:25   15000:21	<b>cleared</b> 14926:20	15026:8 15036:5	conference 15025:18	15013:19 15017:13	14955:22 14957:8
clients 14961:9 close 14969:14 14930:9 14931:14,15.16 14994:12 14994:12 14947:18 14994:15.16 14994:15.16 14994:15.16 14994:15.15 14994:16 15014:1 1503:26.11 1503:26.11 1503:26.11 1500:27 1503:26.11 1500:17 1500:25.13 1496:25 1496:5 1496:25 1496:5 1496:25 1496:5 1496:25 1496:5 1496:25 1496:5 1496:25 1496:5 1496:15 1496:25 1496:25 1496:5 1496:25 1496:5 1496:25 1496:5 1496:25 1496:5 1496:15 1496:25 1496:25 1496:5 1496:15 1496:25 1496:25 1496:5 1496:15 1496:25 1496:25 1496:5 1496:25 1496:5 1496:15 1496:25 1496:25 1496:5 1496:15 1496:25 1496:25 1496:5 1496:25 1496:5 1496:15 1496:25 1496:25 1496:5 1496:15 1496:25 1496:25 1496:5 1496:15 1496:25 1496:25 1496:5 1496:15 1496:25 1496:25 1496:5 1496:15 1496:25 1496:15 1496:25 1496:15 1496:25 1496:15 1496:25 1496:15 1496:25 1496:15 1496:25 1496:15 1496:25 1496:15 1496:25 1496:15 1496:25 1496:16 1499:16 1500:21 1498:10 4496:10 1498:10 4496:10 1500:21 1500:21 1500:21 1500:21 1500:21 1500:21 1500:21 1500:21 1500:21 1500:21 1500:21 1500:21 1500:21 1500:21 1500:21 1500:21 1496:21 1496:11 1500:15 1500:22 1500:21 14	<b>clearly</b> 14926:6			<b>contradict</b> 14966:13,21	14963:8 14971:4
close 14969:14 14930:9 14931:4,12 14930:9 14931:4,12 14947:25 149487:18 14947:25 14948:19,22 cognizance 14998:3 colleagues 14961:16 14963:10 combine 14962:4 combined 14994:8,212 15010:17 come 14926:8 14931:5 15025:13,14,17,21,23 come 14926:8 14931:5 15032:17 15038:6 14934:12 14953:5 14934:12 14953:5 14934:12 14953:5 14936:10 22 14948:19,120 14948:19,120 15032:24 14956:25 14966:5 14969:13 14970:6 14971:7 14979:14 14988:17 15003:5 15032:01 15035:8 14988:17 15003:5 15032:10 14937:9 14958:10 14937:9 14958:10 14937:9 14958:10 14937:9 14958:10 14937:9 14958:10 14937:9 14958:10 14937:9 14958:10 14937:9 14958:10 14937:9 14958:10 14937:9 14958:10 14937:9 14958:10 14937:9 14958:10 14937:9 14958:10 14937:8 14991:19 15002:8 15010:7 communication 14937:8 14991:19 15002:16 15003:27 15039:10 15003:23 15001:22 15017:16 15038:20 15016:20 15038:20 15016:20 15038:20 15039:10 14937:8 14991:19 15002:8 15010:4 14997:17 15039:19,24 14991:19 15003:19 14948:19,121 15004:12 14968:11 15004:12 14988:17 15003:6 15004:12 14998:17 15034:12 14998:17 15034:22 14997:19 15003:9:11 15000:6 15018:14 14988:17 14996:7 15039:10 14948:24 14991:19 15002:8 15010:4 14988:17 14996:7 15039:19 14949:22 14996:5 15032:24 14951:10 14948:3,15 15032:24 14951:10 15032:24 14968:11 14968:11 14968:11 14988:17 14996:7 15039:10 15002:8 15010:4 14998:19 15002:8 15010:4 14998:19 15002:15 15038:20 14938:17 14996:7 15039:19 14949:19 15002:15 15038:20 15039:10 14948:10 14948:10 15001:19 14948:10 15001:19 14968:11 14968:11 14968:11 14988:17 14996:7 15039:10 14948:12 14988:17 14996:7 15039:10 14948:12 14968:10 14998:19 15002:10 15002:15 15002:10 15002:15 15002:10 15002:15 15002:10 15002:15 15002:10 15002	14958:10 14996:2	Commissioner 14925:8			14973:25 14976:25
14995:14   14931:14,15,16   14943:22 14947:18   14943:22 14947:18   15032:24   12036:1   14948:3,15   14948:19,22   14948:19,22   14948:19,22   14958:11 14958:3,14   15001:22 15025:11   15002:25 1513,14,17,21,23   15002:25 15026:1,6   14934:12 14953:5   14934:12 14953:5   14934:12 14953:5   14934:12 14953:5   14936:22 14937:2   15002:25 15038:0   14971:7 14979:14   14936:22 14937:2   14936:22 14937:2   15002:15 15039:10   14977:25 14983:19   15002:16   15002:2	<b>clients</b> 14961:9	14925:13,16,22		contradicted 14967:8	
closing 14999:22   cognizance 14998:3   14944:22 14947:18   14994:3,15   14948:19,22   14949:12,15,17,20   14954:22,25   14949:12,15,17,20   14954:22,25   14949:12,15,17,20   14954:22,25   14954:22,25   15001:17   15002:21   15001:21   15002:21   15001:22   15002:11   15025:13,14,17,21,23   15025:25   15026:25   150	close 14969:14	14930:9 14931:4,12		contradiction 14986:9	14992:22 14996:5
cognizance 14998:3 collateral 15041:23 collateral 15041:23 colleagues 14961:16 14948:19.22 (14948:19.22 14963:10 (14958:3.14 14958:3.14 14958:3.14 15001:22 15025:11 15001:27 (15001:17 150025:13 14958:3.14 17.21,23 (15001:22 15025:11 15001:27 15025:13 14934:12 14953:5 15026:20 15027:25 (14934:12 14955:5 14966:5 14966:5 14966:5 14966:5 14966:13 14970:6 149717 14979:14 14980:25 14981:25 14988:17 14998:20 15024:2 15039:2.0 (14977:25 14988:19 15029:16 communicated 14948:9 (14977:25 14983:19 15029:16 communication 14937:5 (14937:2 14938:19 14937:2 14937:2 14938:19 14938:24 14937:2 15039:2.4 15040:15 (14977:25 14988:19 15029:16 communication 15002:8 15010:4 (14977:25 14988:19 14991:19 14993:14 (14977:25 14988:19 14991:15 (14977:25 14988:19 14991:15 (14977:25 14988:19 14991:15 (14977:25 14988:19 14991:15 (14977:19 15003:17 (14965:7) (14965:7 (14966:7) (14965:7) (14965:7 (14966:7) (14965:7) (14966:7		14931:14,15,16	confrontation	<b>contrary</b> 14929:11	
collateral 15041:23         14948:19,22         confronted 14999:6         contravener 15035:11         cover 14957:17         cover 14957:17         cover 14957:17         deventing 15015:23         contravener 15035:11         contravener 15035:11         cover 14957:17         14963:14,18         14954:22,25         confronted 14999:6         confronting 15015:17         confronted 14999:6         consciously 15008:16         consciously 15008:16         consciously 15008:16         consciously 15008:16         consciously 15008:16         consciously 15008:11         consciously 15008:11         consciously 15008:11         consciously 15008:11         conscider 14965:11         conscider 14965:12         conscider 14964:2		14944:22 14947:18		14968:13 14969:25	
colleagues 14961:16         14949:12,15,17,20         15032:24         contravening 15015:23         14963:14,18         14963:10.15         14963:10.15         14963:14,18         14963:10.15         15001:14         15001:15         15001:14         15001:15         15001:14         15001:15         15001:14         15001:15         15001:14         15001:15         15001:14         15001:15         15001:15         15001:15         15001:15         15001:14         15001:15         15001:15         15001:15         15001:14         15001:15         15001:15         15001:15         15001:15         15001:12         15001:12         15001:12         15001:12         15001:12         15001:12         15001:12         15001:12         15001:12         15001:12 <th< td=""><td></td><td>14947:25 14948:3,15</td><td>15032:6,11</td><td>contravene 15014:20</td><td></td></th<>		14947:25 14948:3,15	15032:6,11	contravene 15014:20	
14963:10		14948:19,22			
combine 14962:4         14955:11 14958:3,14         congregation 15018:14         contravention         15001:15         contravention         15001:15         convered 14967:17           15010:17         15025:25 15026:1,6         15025:25 15026:1,6         15025:25 15026:1,6         15025:25 15026:1,6         15025:25 15026:1,6         15026:20 15027:25         15026:20 15027:25         15026:20 15027:25         15032:17 15038:6         consequence 14957:2         consider 14968:11         contribute 15025:4         15028:16 15035:17         14968:5 14992:10         consider 14964:20         15006:22 15011:23         15006:22 15012:3         15006:22 15012:3         15006:22 15012:3         15	colleagues 14961:16	14949:12,15,17,20	15032:24	contravening 15015:23	14963:14,18
combined 14994:8,21         15001:22 15025:11         consciously 15008:16 consecutive 14933:16         15014:16 15016:9,13 15016:14 15020:17         covered 14967:17 14968:5 14992:10           come 14926:8 14931:5         15025:13,14,17,21,23 consecutive 14933:16         15016:14 15020:17         14968:5 14992:10         14968:5 14992:10         14968:5 14992:10         14968:5 14992:10         14968:5 14992:10         15002:16 15027:13         15028:16 15035:17         15028:18 15035:17         15028:18 15035:17					
15010:17					
come 14926:8 14931:5         15025:25 15026:1,6         consent 14963:11         consent 14963:11         15020:20         15002:16 15027:13           14934:12 14953:5         15032:17 15038:6         Commissioners         15006:22 15011:23         15006:22 15011:23         15006:22 15011:23         15006:22 15010:1         15006:23 15001:1         14978:12,13         15002:18 15000:1         14978:12,13         15002:18 15000:1         14978:12,13         15002:18 15000:1         14978:12,13         15002:18 15000:1         15006:23 15001:1         15006:23 15001:1         15006:23 15001:1         15006:23 15001:1         15006:23 15000:1         14978:12,13         15006:24 15002:1				· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
14931:10,22					
14934:12 14953:5					
14965:25 14966:5   14966:5   14969:13 14970:6   14936:22 14937:2   15035:8   14984:17 15003:5   14984:17 15003:5   14998:20 15024:2   15039:10   15022:18   14997:19   15022:18   14997:19   15022:18   14997:19   15022:18   14998:10   14999:11   15002:8 15012:2, 25   14998:10   14999:11   15002:8 15012:2, 25   14998:10   14999:11   15002:8 15012:2, 25   14998:10   14999:11   15002:8 15012:2   14998:10   14999:11   15022:18   14998:10   14999:11   15022:18   15022:18   15022:18   14998:10   14999:10   15032:8 14998:2   15011:22   14998:10   14998:10   14999:10   15032:8 14998:2   15011:22   14998:10					
14969:13 14970:6       14936:22 14937:2       15022:9 15029:19       15030:23 15031:1       14978:12,13       co-authors 14941:22       co-authors 14945:4       co-authors 14945:4       co-authors 14945:4       co-authors 14945:1       co-authors 14945:2       co-authors					
14971:7 14979:14   14980:25 14981:25   14982:21   14982:21   14982:21   14982:21   15039:10   15039:218   15039:218   15039:218   15039:24   15010:24   15039:218   15039:24   15010:3   15039:29   15039:20   15039:29   15039:20   15039:29   14993:29   15039:29   14993:29   14993:29   14993:29   14993:29   14993:29   14993:29   14993:29   14993:29   15039:19,24   14993:10   15034:22   14933:29   15034:22   14933:19   14935:21   14958:21   14966:79   14966:11   14985:7   14985:7   14985:7   14985:7   14985:7   14985:7   14985:7   14985:7   14985:10   14985:21   14985:31   14985					
14980:25 14981:25         common 14938:21         consideration 14972:9         convenient 14989:11         created 14933:4         created 14933:4           14984:17 15003:5         15020:13 15021:25         15039:10         15010:24 15022:18         convey 14928:25         crime 14953:7 14954:4           15025:5 15038:20         15010:7         communicated 14948:9         15010:7         considerations 15021:8         conveyd 14928:25         crime 14953:7 14954:4           comes 14936:10         14937:9 14958:10         15002:8 15010:4         considered 14964:2         14988:17 14996:7         convinced 14948:6         convinced 14948:6         criminal 15031:21           15029:16         14991:19         complete 15038:20,22         consolidated 14938:14         consolidated 14938:14         copies 14955:7,8         critical 14966:7,9         criticism 14966:7,9         criticism 14966:7,9         criticism 14966:7,9         criticism 14966:10         criticism 14966:11         cross 14952:11         14974:11 15014:16         14985:7         cross 14952:11         constitutional 14967:3         correct 14929:20         14963:5 15017:17         cross-examination           15039:19,24         completeness 14993:11         constitutionally         14953:8 14957:13         14925:23 14958:15					·
14984:17 15003:5       14998:20 15024:2       15010:24 15022:13       conversation 15003:6       creates 14935:24         15020:13 15021:25       15039:10       15022:18       convey 14928:25       crime 14953:7 14954:4         15039:2,4 15040:15       communicated 14948:9       15010:7       considered 14964:2       14995:10 15041:13       14954:8,20 14969:9         14937:9 14958:10       15002:8 15010:4       communication       15002:8 15010:4       considering 14988:23       coordinator 14980:16       criminal 15031:21         15017:16       complement 14937:5       complement 14937:5       completel 14953:4       completel 14953:4       completel 14953:4       constitution 14973:12       correct 14953:13       criticism 14966:10         14999:11 15000:6       15004:12       15004:12       constitutional 14967:3       correct 14929:20       14963:5 15017:17         15039:19,24       completeness 14993:11       completeness 14993:11       constitutionally       14953:8 14997:13       14925:23 14958:15					
15020:13 15021:25       15039:10       15022:18       convey 14928:25       crime 14953:7 14954:4         15025:5 15038:20       15039:2,4 15040:15       15010:7       considered 14964:2       14995:10 15041:13       14995:2 15014:23         comes 14936:10       15002:8 15010:4       considering 14988:23       convinced 14948:6       criminal 15031:21         14977:25 14983:19       15002:8 15010:4       community 14988:24       considering 14988:23       cordinator 14980:16       15035:5         comfort 14961:2       complement 14937:5       complement 14937:5       consolidated 14938:14       copy 14940:9       criticism 1496:70,9         coming 14927:8       completely 14953:2       14965:7       constitution 14973:12       cordon 14947:12       critique 14966:11         14999:11 15000:6       14968:12 14977:19       15004:12       15004:12       constitutional 14967:3       correct 14929:20       14963:5 15017:17         15039:19,24       complement 14993:11       conspliance 14993:11       constitutionally       14965:38 14957:13       14965:23 14958:15					
15025:5 15038:20         communicated 14948:9         considerations 15021:8         conveyed 14960:1         14954:8,20 14969:9           15039:2,4 15040:15         15010:7         considered 14964:2         14995:10 15041:13         14985:2 15014:23           comes 14936:10         14937:9 14958:10         15002:8 15010:4         considering 14988:23         convinced 14948:6         criminal 15031:21           14977:25 14983:19         15002:8 15010:4         community 14988:24         considering 14988:23         coordinator 14980:16         copies 14955:7,8         criminals 15032:9           comfort 14961:2         complete 15038:20,22         consolidated 14938:14         copy 14940:9         critical 14966:7,9           coming 14927:8         complete 14953:4         complete 14953:4         Constitution 14973:12         cordon 14947:12         critique 14966:11           14999:11 15000:6         14968:12 14977:19         15021:17 15034:14         corner 14953:13         corner 14953:13         14958:21 14960:1           15039:19,24         completeness 14952:11         constitutional 14967:3         correct 14929:20         14963:5 15017:17           command 15003:10         compliance 14993:11         constitutionally         14953:8 14957:13         14925:23 14958:15					
15039:2,4 15040:15         15010:7         considered 14964:2         14995:10 15041:13         14985:2 15014:23           comes 14936:10         14937:9 14958:10         15002:8 15010:4         15002:8 15010:4         considering 14988:23         coordinator 14980:16         15035:5           14977:25 14983:19         15029:16         14991:19         community 14988:24         15011:22,25         copies 14955:7,8         critical 14966:7,9           comfort 14961:2         compled 15038:20,22         consolidated 14938:14         14962:15         criticism 14967:20,22           15017:16         complete 14953:4         complete 14953:4         constitution 14973:12         cordon 14947:12         critique 14966:11           14999:11 15000:6         14968:12 14977:19         15021:17 15034:14         corner 14953:13         correct 14929:20         14963:5 15017:17           15039:19,24         compliance 14993:11         constitutionally         14953:8 14957:13         14925:23 14958:15					
comes 14936:10         communication         14988:17 14996:7         convinced 14948:6         criminal 15031:21           14937:9 14958:10         15002:8 15010:4         considering 14988:23         coordinator 14980:16         15035:5           14977:25 14983:19         14991:19         community 14988:24         15011:22,25         copies 14955:7,8         criminal 15031:21           comfort 14961:2         compiled 15038:20,22         consistent 15027:18         copy 14940:9         critical 14966:7,9           coming 14927:8         complete 14953:4         completely 14953:2         Constitution 14973:12         cordon 14947:12         critique 14966:11           14999:11 15000:6         14968:12 14977:19         15021:17 15034:14         corner 14953:13         corner 14953:13         14958:21 14960:1           15039:19,24         completeness 14952:11         constitutional 14967:3         14967:20,22         critical 14966:7,9           completeness 14952:11         constitutional 14973:12         14985:7         cross 14951:19           15039:19,24         completeness 14952:11         constitutional 14967:3         14931:19 14943:22         cross-examination           command 15003:10         compliance 14993:11         constitutionally         14953:8 14957:13         14925:23 14958:15				•	-
14937:9 14958:10         15002:8 15010:4         considering 14988:23         coordinator 14980:16         15035:5           14977:25 14983:19         15002:8 15010:4         community 14988:24         15011:22,25         copies 14955:7,8         critical 14966:7,9           15029:16         15017:16         compiled 15038:20,22         consolidated 14938:14         copy 14940:9         criticism 14967:20,22           14937:8 14991:19         complete 14953:4         completely 14953:2         Constitution 14973:12         cordon 14947:12         critique 14966:11           14999:11 15000:6         15004:12         15004:12         constitutional 14967:3         correct 14929:20         14963:5 15017:17           15039:19,24         compliance 14993:11         constitutionally         14953:8 14957:13         14925:23 14958:15					
14977:25 14983:19         community 14988:24         15011:22,25         copies 14955:7,8         criminals 15032:9           15029:16         14991:19         consistent 15027:18         14962:15         critical 14966:7,9           comfort 14961:2         compled 15038:20,22         consolidated 14938:14         copy 14940:9         criticism 14967:20,22           15017:16         complement 14937:5         complete 14953:4         Constitution 14973:12         cordon 14947:12         critique 14966:11           14937:8 14991:19         completely 14953:2         14974:11 15014:16         14985:7         cross 14951:19           14999:11 15000:6         14968:12 14977:19         15021:17 15034:14         corner 14953:13         correct 14929:20         14963:5 15017:17           15039:19,24         completeness 14952:11         constitutionally         14953:8 14957:13         14925:23 14958:15					
15029:16         14991:19         consistent 15027:18         14962:15         critical 14966:7,9           comfort 14961:2         compiled 15038:20,22         consolidated 14938:14         copy 14940:9         criticism 14967:20,22           15017:16         complement 14937:5         complement 14937:5         complete 14953:4         constitution 14973:12         cordon 14947:12         critique 14966:11           14937:8 14991:19         completely 14953:2         14974:11 15014:16         14985:7         cross 14951:19           15016:20 15025:7         15004:12         constitutional 14967:3         correct 14929:20         14963:5 15017:17           15039:19,24         completeness 14952:11         constitutionally         14953:8 14957:13         cross-examination           command 15003:10         compliance 14993:11         constitutionally         14953:8 14957:13         14925:23 14958:15			_		
comfort 14961:2         compiled 15038:20,22         consolidated 14938:14         copy 14940:9         criticism 14967:20,22           15017:16         complement 14937:5         complement 14937:5         complete 14953:4         consolidated 14938:14         copy 14940:9         criticism 14967:20,22           14937:8 14991:19         completely 14953:2         14974:11 15014:16         14985:7         cross 14951:19           14999:11 15000:6         14968:12 14977:19         15021:17 15034:14         corner 14953:13         cross 14958:21 14960:1           15039:19,24         completeness 14952:11         constitutional 14967:3         14931:19 14943:22         cross-examination           command 15003:10         compliance 14993:11         constitutionally         14953:8 14957:13         14925:23 14958:15		•	*	_	
15017:16         complement 14937:5         14965:7         copying 14951:6         criticisms 14928:23           coming 14927:8         complete 14953:4         complete 14953:4         constitution 14973:12         cordon 14947:12         critique 14966:11           14937:8 14991:19         14968:12 14977:19         15021:17 15034:14         corner 14953:13         cross 14951:19           15016:20 15025:7         15004:12         constitutional 14967:3         correct 14929:20         14963:5 15017:17           15039:19,24         completeness 14952:11         constitutionally         14953:8 14957:13         14925:23 14958:15					
coming 14927:8         complete 14953:4         Constitution 14973:12         cordon 14947:12         critique 14966:11           14937:8 14991:19         14968:12 14977:19         14974:11 15014:16         14985:7         corner 14953:13         cross 14951:19           15016:20 15025:7         15004:12         constitutional 14967:3         correct 14929:20         14963:5 15017:17           15039:19,24         completeness 14952:11         constitutionally         14953:8 14957:13         14925:23 14958:15					
command 15003:10         complete 14933:4         constitution 14973:12         constitution 14973:12         condition 14947:12         condition 14947:12         control 14985:7         cross 14951:19           14993:14         15016:20 15025:7         15004:12         constitutional 14967:3         correct 14929:20         14963:5 15017:17           15039:19,24         completeness 14952:11         constitutionally         14953:8 14957:13         cross-examination           command 15003:10         completeness 14993:11         constitutionally         14953:8 14957:13         14925:23 14958:15	/ / 31 1 1/2			100	
14999:11 15000:6       14968:12 14977:19       15021:17 15034:14       corner 14953:13       14958:21 14960:1         15016:20 15025:7       15004:12       constitutional 14967:3       correct 14929:20       14963:5 15017:17         15039:19,24       completeness 14952:11       15034:22,23       14931:19 14943:22       cross-examination         command 15003:10       compliance 14993:11       constitutionally       14953:8 14957:13       14925:23 14958:15	Colling 14927.0				_
15016:20 15025:7       15004:12       constitutional 14967:3       correct 14929:20       14963:5 15017:17         15039:19,24       completeness 14952:11       15034:22,23       14931:19 14943:22       cross-examination         command 15003:10       compliance 14993:11       constitutionally       14953:8 14957:13       14925:23 14958:15	In II Desire				
15039:19,24 <b>completeness</b> 14952:11 15034:22,23 14931:19 14943:22 <b>cross-examination command</b> 15003:10 <b>compliance</b> 14993:11 <b>constitutionally</b> 14953:8 14957:13 14925:23 14958:15					
<b>command</b> 15003:10 <b>compliance</b> 14993:11 <b>constitutionally</b> 14953:8 14957:13 14925:23 14958:15					
ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE			constitutionally	14953:8 14957:13	14925:23 14958:15
	ARCHIVE FO	R JUSTICE			l

14959:25 14960:21 14961:21 14962:21 14963:8 14964:18.19 14972:3 14989:20 15002:12 15017:25 15028:17,20 cross-examine 14961:8 cross-examined 14962:8 14979:22 cross-examiner 14957:13 crowd 14946:1 14948:8 14966:8 14973:10 14986:3,4 14987:25 14988:11,13 14993:22 14994:1,6 14995:12 14999:3,5 14999:13,23 15000:5 15000:6 15007:8,13 15007:23 15008:20 15009:21 15010:1,1,3 15010:6,9 15011:16 15011:17 15017:1 15026:23 15028:8 15031:1,2,3,11 crowds 14936:3 14968:13 14974:6,7 14979:17 14984:25 15007:17,25 **currently** 14952:13 D d 14926:7 daily 14933:9 damage 15021:21 15041:23

danger 15019:19 dangerous 14968:21 14970:20,21 14985:1 14992:19 14993:16 15015:22 15016:2,3 date 14935:20 14938:8 day 14927:5 14941:20 14944:17 14945:7,13 14954:2 14958:25 14961:19 14975:1 14996:6 15002:13 15015:4 15020:10.11 15022:22 15027:24 15035:15 days 14933:16 14940:10 15012:11 15015:5 day-to-day 14969:7 **DD** 14939:22 14940:11 14940:16 14951:1 dead 14974:23 15002:6 15002:9 15005:7 15035:24 deal 14956:12 14957:23 14967:15 14967:24 14968:4,7 14970:3 14971:13 14980:4 14982:2,11

14993:8,9 14994:3 15012:12 15021:4.5 15028:5 15029:18 dealing 14927:4 14932:19,21 14969:18 14970:20 14979:24 14987:11 14988:22,24 14990:4 14992:1,7 14994:10 15008:18 15029:16 15029:21 15032:6 deals 14977:5 14993:1 14993:2,11,20 dealt 14927:2 14933:10 14933:10 14935:18 14951:20 14957:20 14968:16 14970:3,13 14970:21 14971:18 14971:19 14974:6,8 14984:20 14986:21 14994:2 15001:8 15015:4 15027:3 15040:25 deaths 14975:24 14977:9 14984:16 15004:14 15036:16 debate 14929:1 14998:9 **debated** 14977:8 **debriefing** 15042:2,4,5 15042:5,8 deceased 15022:4 15028:12 15037:3 15038:1,10,12,14 15039:6 decide 15002:13 decided 14987:3 14996:21 15026:22 15034:19 **deciding** 15038:2 **decision** 14934:5 14941:18 14942:7 14944:23 14946:3,15 14946:18 14961:25 15026:18 15027:24 15034:16 15042:5,7 decisions 14934:4 decision-making 15020:8 15035:9 decisive 14944:23 14946:2 **DED** 14939:18 deem 14964:10 default 14930:11 defects 14964:3 **defence** 14975:6,9 15006:25 15038:3,19 15038:19 15039:23 15039:24 15040:14 defend 15030:20 **defended** 15007:5 defensive 14991:3 14999:22,23 15010:7 **defiance** 14989:2 deficiency 14993:25

**delivered** 14966:10 demands 14966:25 demarcated 14929:15 **democracy** 14971:11 democratic 14973:12 14974:10 demonstrated 14989:4 demonstrating 14989:2 demonstration 15014:13 demonstrations 14973:11 demonstrators 14975:10 **depended** 14977:10 depict 14933:19 14934:23 **depicting** 14926:19 depth 14926:21 14929:10 14938:15 14942:12 **Deputy** 15025:10,20 **derived** 15031:7 **describe** 14963:15 14995:6 described 14941:8 14963:17 description 14935:1 **designed** 15019:18 **destroyed** 15018:20 destruction 15030:12 **detail** 14948:13,23 14950:2 14955:17 14998:10 details 14925:20 14949:18,20 14967:5 15033:25 detectives 14969:9 15015:2 15031:23 15032:25 **determined** 15040:21 developing 14961:17 development 14980:23 deviate 14998:21 devise 14988:16,16 devised 14974:15 14983:14 dialogue 14944:17 14984:21 15008:24 15009:3 15020:6,12 15022:19,19,23,23 15023:1 15028:2 dictate 15017:5 didn't 14928:6 14929:9 14931:10 14938:20 14942:13 14945:1,6,9 14945:23 14951:12 14986:25 14998:5 15005:22 15018:3 15022:10 15023:7 15024:13,17 15026:6 15037:2,6 15039:18 die 15012:13 died 14975:10 differed 15007:16

**different** 14927:12 14938:13 14943:10 14980:22.25 14985:10,10 14994:25 15034:9,11 15034:11 **differently** 14970:21 difficult 14930:7 14939:19 14955:19 15003:10 15005:9 **difficulty** 14967:25 dim-witted 14936:22 14937:1 directing 15003:7 directly 15030:19 directory 14952:9 14953:17,21 disagree 14969:24 14983:5,21 14985:17 14986:13 15020:10 disallowed 14958:24 14961:11,20 disarm 14939:24,25 14946:19 14949:5 14951:1 14989:1 14994:12 15009:13 15022:11 **disarmed** 14993:1 **disarming** 14988:21 14992:1,25 14993:1,4 disclosures 15000:10 discovered 14956:25 **discreet** 14970:14 discuss 14960:9,16 discussed 14935:23 14936:2,9,14 14948:6 14948:11.14 14949:2 14950:8 14951:2 14962:1 discussing 14982:12 discussion 14933:17 14948:16 14961:6 disorder 15009:21 **dispersal** 14994:16 14996:7,9 15003:13 15004:3,5 15016:18 **disperse** 14939:18.24 14946:19 14951:1 14989:1 14993:3 14994:14 14998:1 15009:13 15016:18 15022:1 15028:8 **dispersed** 15014:22 **dispersing** 14992:18,24 **dispersion** 14939:16 14941:17 14946:2 14949:5 14968:18 14970:3 14991:6 14999:25 displaying 14996:2 **dispute** 15000:8 15008:11,12,13,14 15009:2 15012:9 **disrupted** 15000:15 dissimilar 14998:8 dissociate 14999:16

dissuade 14986:11 15010:18.22 distinct 14995:23 distinction 14968:8 14970:22 distinguishable 15033:19 disturbances 14971:20 **disturbed** 15011:7 divided 14970:14 division 14980:24 14981:1 document 14942:20 14962:16 14963:17 14964:1,4 14973:4 14990:24 14991:18 **documents** 14929:3,8 14940:9,20 14946:20 14961:23 14962:11 14962:13 14963:15 14963:20,24 doesn't 14933:25 14941:1 14942:25 14957:6,7 14972:8 14973:19 14978:16 14980:1 14991:1,7 14993:7,9 15000:7 15001:20,22 15016:18 15035:8 doing 14938:23 14946:24 14947:10 14960:12 15011:8,9 15037:1 15041:10 domain 14990:8 15017:1.14 don't 14925:13,20 14926:20 14928:3.8 14929:3,10,22 14931:2 14932:5 14934:20 14935:11 14938:1,11 14941:20 14942:11,22 14944:2 14944:18 14946:8,23 14947:14,16 14950:22,22 14953:3 14953:4,13,22 14955:5.9.9 14960:3 14966:19 14970:11 14971:11 14973:21 14977:12 14979:8 14980:4 14984:2 14992:15 14995:17 14997:4,19 14998:9 14998:23 14999:15 15001:13.15.25 15002:18 15004:16 15016:20 15019:10 15024:3,11,14,18 15028:3 15033:24 15035:3,16 15036:6 15036:19 15037:11 15039:3 15042:9,15 dos 14943:16 dotted 14926:5,11 14928:9 double 14978:24

deliver 15007:14

14984:25,25 14985:2 14985:3 14991:25

ARCHIVE

**difference** 14995:23

24th October 2013	
<b>Dr</b> 14961:13,14	
15035:22	L
draft 14933:2 14942:17	L
<b>drafts</b> 14933:1	ŀ
draw 14926:10	ŀ
14970:23 14981:4	ŀ
drawing 14955:12	ŀ
drawn 14983:1,2	
drew 14926:4 15041:15	ŀ
drive 14951:22 14952:9	ľ
14953:21 14968:17	ľ
driven 15031:17	ľ
drives 14952:5	
dual 14984:24	ľ
due 14971:4 14976:25	ľ
14979:15 14990:9	Ľ
15000:2,15 <b>DUNCAN</b> 14925:4	ľ
14962:24 14989:19	١.
15017:24	Ľ
<b>duplication</b> 14956:7	Ľ
duration 14958:22	Ľ
duty 14978:7 15031:24	Ľ
<b>D-day</b> 15023:10,13,24	ľ
15026:3,15,17,21	
13020.3,13,17,21	L
E	
earlier 14929:23	
14933:13 14940:9	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21 Earth 14933:4,5	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21 Earth 14933:4,5 easier 14932:23	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21 Earth 14933:4,5 easier 14932:23 14936:21	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21 Earth 14933:4,5 easier 14932:23 14936:21 easily 14937:2	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21 Earth 14933:4,5 easier 14932:23 14936:21 easily 14937:2 15001:24	4
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21 Earth 14933:4,5 easier 14932:23 14936:21 easily 14937:2 15001:24 effect 14962:17	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21 Earth 14933:4,5 easier 14932:23 14936:21 easily 14937:2 15001:24 effect 14962:17 14986:1 14995:8	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21 Earth 14933:4,5 easier 14932:23 14936:21 easily 14937:2 15001:24 effect 14962:17 14986:1 14995:8 15025:10 15032:5	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21 Earth 14933:4,5 easier 14932:23 14936:21 easily 14937:2 15001:24 effect 14962:17 14986:1 14995:8 15025:10 15032:5 effecting 15031:20	4 4 4
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21 Earth 14933:4,5 easier 14932:23 14936:21 easily 14937:2 15001:24 effect 14962:17 14986:1 14995:8 15025:10 15032:5 effecting 15031:20 effectively 14988:21	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21 Earth 14933:4,5 easier 14932:23 14936:21 easily 14937:2 15001:24 effect 14962:17 14986:1 14995:8 15025:10 15032:5 effecting 15031:20 effectively 14988:21 15029:22	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21 Earth 14933:4,5 easier 14932:23 14936:21 easily 14937:2 15001:24 effect 14962:17 14986:1 14995:8 15025:10 15032:5 effecting 15031:20 effectively 14988:21 15029:22 efficient 14960:10	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21 Earth 14933:4,5 easier 14932:23 14936:21 easily 14937:2 15001:24 effect 14962:17 14986:1 14995:8 15025:10 15032:5 effecting 15031:20 effectively 14988:21 15029:22 efficient 14960:10 efficiently 14962:5	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21 Earth 14933:4,5 easier 14932:23 14936:21 easily 14937:2 15001:24 effect 14962:17 14986:1 14995:8 15025:10 15032:5 effecting 15031:20 effectively 14988:21 15029:22 efficient 14960:10 efficiently 14962:5 eight 14975:10,25	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21 Earth 14933:4,5 easier 14932:23 14936:21 easily 14937:2 15001:24 effect 14962:17 14986:1 14995:8 15025:10 15032:5 effecting 15031:20 effectively 14988:21 15029:22 efficient 14960:10 efficiently 14962:5 eight 14975:10,25 15001:18 15005:19	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21 Earth 14933:4,5 easier 14932:23 14936:21 easily 14937:2 15001:24 effect 14962:17 14986:1 14995:8 15025:10 15032:5 effecting 15031:20 effectively 14988:21 15029:22 efficient 14960:10 efficiently 14962:5 eight 14975:10,25 15001:18 15005:19 either 14929:2	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21 Earth 14933:4,5 easier 14932:23 14936:21 easily 14937:2 15001:24 effect 14962:17 14986:1 14995:8 15025:10 15032:5 effecting 15031:20 effectively 14988:21 15029:22 efficient 14960:10 efficiently 14962:5 eight 14975:10,25 15001:18 15005:19	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21 Earth 14933:4,5 easier 14932:23 14936:21 easily 14937:2 15001:24 effect 14962:17 14986:1 14995:8 15025:10 15032:5 effecting 15031:20 effectively 14988:21 15029:22 efficient 14960:10 efficiently 14962:5 eight 14975:10,25 15001:18 15005:19 either 14929:2 14942:12 14962:20	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21 Earth 14933:4,5 easier 14932:23 14936:21 easily 14937:2 15001:24 effect 14962:17 14986:1 14995:8 15025:10 15032:5 effecting 15031:20 effectively 14988:21 15029:22 efficient 14960:10 efficiently 14962:5 eight 14975:10,25 15001:18 15005:19 either 14929:2 14942:12 14962:20 14969:14 15030:13 15037:19	
14933:13 14940:9 14950:9 15027:24 early 14931:7 14933:2 14933:18 15001:8 15022:13 15026:21 Earth 14933:4,5 easier 14932:23 14936:21 easily 14937:2 15001:24 effect 14962:17 14986:1 14995:8 15025:10 15032:5 effecting 15031:20 effectively 14988:21 15029:22 efficient 14960:10 efficiently 14962:5 eight 14975:10,25 15001:18 15005:19 either 14929:2 14942:12 14962:20 14969:14 15030:13	

```
14945:24 14946:12
encompass 14988:19
endeavour 14962:4
ended 14954:3
ends 14926:8 14929:23
energy 14947:8
enforce 15013:18
  15035:12
enforced 15014:6
enforcer 15035:11
enforcers 14989:3
engage 14969:20
  15003:10 15005:13
enquiries 14952:2
enquiry 14958:3,17
enter 15033:24
entitled 14959:14
  14973:23
entrenched 14993:12
entrusted 15035:10
enumerate 14967:5
enumerated 15001:9
environment 14994:20
  15008:18 15021:6
  15032:3
environments
  14968:16 14980:22
  14980:25
envisioned 14944:24
  14992:4
errors 14929:2
especially 14934:9
essence 14939:10
  14968:16 14978:5
  14983:11 14994:10
  14994:13 15007:13
  15010:8 15013:25
  15028:13 15029:14
  15030:18
essential 14991:21
essentially 14928:25
  14961:9 14990:10
  14991:25 14992:11
estimated 14943:19
  14958:22
et 14944:25 14991:20
  15020:6 15021:3
  15041:14
etcetera 14927:13
  14969:9 14981:5
  15009:13 15010:4
  15014:17,24
evening 14931:7
event 14933:9 15042:7
eventually 14950:2,3
everybody 14938:17
  14939:11 14940:7,14
  14949:10 14996:14
evidence 14929:13
  14936:25 14940:17
  14952:7 14961:13
  14963:18 14965:10
  14967:18 14968:1,6
  14976:3 14979:16,22
  14979:24 14981:14
  14982:15 14985:3,5
```

14985:15 15001:25 15002:8.11 15009:8 15015:17.18 15018:23,25 15019:9 15035:23 15036:3 15037:1 15042:6 evidentiary 14964:9 exactly 14942:23 14980:2 15005:13 15041:12 examination 14951:20 14958:22 14963:6 15017:18 **examined** 14960:2 **example** 14956:8 14967:8 14968:10 14970:13 15001:21 exceptional 15012:3,8 15012:10 **excluded** 14990:3 **execute** 14976:23 14990:8 15031:24 **executed** 15030:11 **executing** 14992:12 **execution** 14978:20 **exercise** 14935:2,6 14947:5 14999:9 15031:23 15032:14 15039:5 exercising 15016:4 exhaust 15021:25 exhausted 15017:7 **exhibit** 14932:18 14935:3,22 14940:21 14940:25.25 14952:12 14963:21 14978:10.18 14979:8 14979:15 14981:10 15012:20,24 15013:9 15018:11 15023:13 15035:18 15036:2,15 15036:23 15037:10 15037:13 15038:20 15038:22 15039:7 15040:6 15041:6,10 15041:15 exhibited 14935:5 exhibits 14950:14 14955:3 14963:7,9,12 14963:13,13,15,20 14964:10 15012:18 15040:23 exonerate 14979:9 exoneration 14978:19 14978:25 **expect** 14962:8 14979:2 15004:23 15007:1 15017:22 15039:14 expectations 15017:3 **expected** 14928:15 14957:18 14978:7 14998:21 15003:15 15004:8 15021:22 15035:12 expense 14962:6 experience 14965:11

14965:18.20.23 14967:21 14971:17 14971:22.23.24 14972:8,10 14975:18 14980:20 14981:5 14984:9 15030:22 15031:9 15032:1 experienced 14937:25 14966:17 15008:11 15008:12 expert 14961:13 14964:21 14965:17 14966:12 14967:13 14967:16,19 14968:1 14968:2,4 14969:3 14979:16,20 14980:1 14980:2,11 14984:9 14984:17 **expertise** 14967:21 14979:24 14980:6 14983:3 15030:22 15031:6,9,10,15 **experts** 14965:13,19 14966:22,22 14967:14 14985:14 14986:13 **explain** 14932:24 14933:24 14984:20 15007:15 15016:21 **explained** 14943:17 14978:11 explaining 14946:9 explanation 14933:14 14933:15,22 14967:23 14985:9 exploded 14933:15 **explore** 14961:14 **explored** 14928:14 14959:7,11 express 15029:8 **expressed** 14967:14 14968:4 14983:22 expression 14972:8 15023:24 15026:21 expressions 15026:17 15034:21 extensively 15028:16 extent 15019:13 15028:19,20 extra 14943:20 14958:21 14993:4 extreme 15029:16 eye 15006:23 F

face 15033:21 facilitates 14980:24 facilitator 14980:23 facing 14993:24 15011:20 fact 14945:1 14952:8 14952:16 14959:1 14961:20 14965:4 14975:9 14982:25 14987:9,10 14988:10 14991:16 15000:2

15008:23 15014:13 15014:14 15018:13 15019:8 15020:6 15022:25 15037:25 factor 14971:8 15038:2 15038:17 factors 14970:16 facts 14937:18,19 14995:19 factual 14929:2 14967:19 factually 14936:15 failed 15023:4 failure 14943:15 **fair** 14960:17 14962:20 14970:10 14981:6 fairer 14950:25 fairness 14940:20 14962:13 14999:12 **fallen** 14961:24 **falling** 14968:20 14992:8 **family** 14961:10 far 14939:12 14945:23 14958:9 14962:2 14971:16,21 14980:6 14990:6,21 15000:21 15006:15 15037:2 15039:22 15040:6 **farfetched** 15009:14 fashion 15016:4 fast 14999:1 **fatalities** 15029:12,13 15030:2,9,11 15031:5 15031:7,14,16 fault 14987:1 **favoured** 14959:6 feedback 14996:5 feel 14929:13 14936:4 14977:18 feet 15041:14 felt 14957:19 14993:24 14993:25 15000:2 15010:22 15016:15 field 14925:19 14932:14 14967:11 14967:16 14980:9 14987:11,16,19 14995:11 fields 14965:18 **fifth** 14988:4,6 **fighting** 15018:19 figure 14927:11 figures 15040:19 **file** 14952:20 14953:1 14954:2 **files** 14951:21 14952:1 14952:3,6,8,11 14953:20 14954:1,18 14955:4,5,6 **filing** 14963:14 filler 14981:24 film 14955:23,24 final 14932:19 14935:4 14935:22 14936:18

**emerging** 14971:10

**emotions** 15010:3

**employed** 14934:2

**empty** 14953:15

enable 14963:19

encircle 14939:24

encirclement 14939:15

14939:17 14940:1

14941:17 14942:9

ARCHIVE

15020:8

15021:3

14947:24 14984:24

14938:9 14939:22

				Pag∈
14941:1,24 14942:18	14992:11 14994:5,8	G	14950:14 14952:19	14928:21
14942:20	14996:12 15000:1		14952:23 14953:25	<b>GW6(d)</b> 14928:22
finalised 14950:10	15004:6 15011:1,3	g 14929:16	14963:12,14 14967:5	3 11 0(u) 1 15 20:22
15036:23	15013:19 15016:22	Gaffley 15006:17	14969:3 14978:4	H
finally 14940:23	15017:7,12,12	gaps 14953:3 Gary 14929:16	14985:4 14986:7	half 14973:9 15004:20
14951:19	15019:1 15021:17	gather 15022:10	14990:22 14994:12	hand 14937:15
<b>find</b> 14929:19 14938:13	15025:3 15026:23	gather 13022.10 gathered 14982:15	14994:12 14995:17	14953:13 14962:5
14942:21 14952:6	15029:15 15032:4,25	gathering 14969:18	14998:1,2 15001:23	handed 14976:18
14953:25 14954:1	forces 14985:24	14970:2,3 15014:14	15005:25 15006:16	15038:9
14960:10,12 14969:7	14986:3,5 15000:13	15014:21 15015:18	15008:1,15 15013:14	hands 14977:17
14983:20 15005:23	15028:7	15015:19 15016:13	15014:2,8 15016:17	15034:1
15029:21 15041:20	foresee 15005:22	15020:15 15021:23	15019:10 15028:3,7	handwriting 15023:12
<b>finding</b> 15037:22	foreseen 15005:21	15028:9	15030:4 15031:22	happen 14938:20
<b>findings</b> 15037:17	<b>forgive</b> 14938:18	gatherings 14964:21	15034:13	14986:8 15024:3
<b>fine</b> 14980:4	14953:14 15018:4	14965:14,23 14970:1	goes 14978:5 14994:8	happened 14927:13
finish 14968:24	<b>forgot</b> 14957:5	14973:11 14984:10	15020:7 15021:4	14942:10 14943:5,13
15026:2	form 14935:22	14991:24 14994:2	going 14926:2,3,8	14946:14 14975:1
<b>fire</b> 15006:17 15041:21	14942:18 14995:24	15010:2 15034:19	14935:8,9 14937:18	15004:9 15007:3
<b>firearm</b> 15006:24	14995:25 15005:12	gear 15010:16	14944:17 14945:17	15015:14,14
firearms 14969:6,14	15007:1 15009:16	<b>general</b> 14930:9	14946:1,13,16,19	happening 14932:1
14977:24 15022:3	15010:10 15038:23	14934:13,14,15,16,17	14947:4 14948:7	14933:21 15005:16
15031:25	formal 14962:3	14934:19,19 14946:5	14949:5 14950:7	15011:5 15014:14
fired 14977:11	formally 14963:9	14948:18,25 14950:3	14952:17 14956:12	happens 14960:14
15039:14	forthcoming 14925:17	14972:25 14973:1	14957:12,23 14959:7	happy 14940:15
<b>firing</b> 15039:23 15041:17	14949:8 14950:2 <b>forward</b> 14929:5	14987:10,21 15023:2	14959:19 14960:25	hard 14940:9 14951:22
first 14926:3 14929:24	14943:17 14945:1	15025:23 15029:6	14962:19,22 14970:18 14980:3	14952:5,9 14953:21 <b>harm</b> 15010:10
14935:3,18 14938:9	14945.17 14945.1	generals 14944:21	14984:21 14990:8	haven't 14934:25
14939:2 14942:17,19	14986:4,6 15028:3,4	generously 14959:22	14992:4 14995:24	14936:9,14 14952:15
14943:21 14947:11	15028:7	GEORGE 14925:4	14998:2 14999:2,9,10	14956:4 14963:16
14947:20 14949:18	forwards 14981:1	14962:24 14989:19	15000:13 15002:3	14972:10
14952:21,25 14973:1	14998:1	15017:24	15003:17,21 15004:5	haystack 14962:17
14978:25 15004:18	found 14926:25	getting 14933:11 15003:25 15020:22	15006:3 15007:14	head 14995:13
15006:7 15016:19	14951:21 14952:8,8	GGG2 15009:23	15009:1 15011:2	hear 14960:23 14976:6
15034:2,4	14955:21 14992:11	<b>GGG39</b> 14987:24	15012:13 15015:6	14976:10 15003:7
firstly 14982:12	15009:14 15012:5	gist 14991:17	15016:23 15019:10	15006:6,18 15024:17
15038:19	<b>foundation</b> 14939:10	give 14933:14 14936:5	15020:12,13 15023:8	15033:11 15034:2,4
first-world 14974:2	14979:13	14949:7 14956:13	15028:1,13 15031:20	heard 14972:4 14979:4
<b>fit</b> 14957:6,7	four 14957:22	14967:8,12,18,24	15037:18 15041:21	15001:18 15002:5,11
<b>five</b> 14961:2,10	15000:24,25	14968:23 14973:22	15042:10	15004:10 15006:10
14991:3,3 15017:16	<b>fourth</b> 14954:17,18	14983:16 14985:8,21	good 14962:15	15024:19 15026:7
flashpoints 15009:21	freedom 14993:12	14996:13 15001:1	15018:21	hearing 15004:3
flat 15006:4	Friday 14931:7	15009:23 15027:17	Google 14933:4,5,6	15006:16
flight 15041:19	friend 14976:11,17,19	15027:19 15029:9	Grab 14927:21	hearings 14959:19,20
flighted 14973:4	friend's 15027:7	15030:5 15036:21	grabbing 14928:16	14959:22
flowing 14956:24	Fritz 14954:12	given 14930:21	great 14976:18	hearsay 15009:12
fly 14984:6	front 14949:11 14984:3	14936:4 14952:15	greater 14963:17	heart 14967:25
flying 14954:12	14986:2 14996:1,9	14955:19 14958:23	grey 14939:21	14968:1,5,5
<b>follow</b> 14926:16 14937:2 14943:12	15039:25 15041:18	14960:15 14963:10	<b>ground</b> 14927:8 14929:18 14936:6	heavily 14942:5
14937:2 14943:12 14968:19 14969:2	15041:18,25 <b>fruitless</b> 14947:5	14964:5 14979:16	14929:18 14936:6	14950:11 <b>Heerden</b> 14930:12
14982:7 14997:23	full 14933:19 14938:13	14985:15 14998:22	15002:6,20 15004:2	helicopter 15001:23
15001:20 15034:24	14981:13	14999:15,17,25	15002:0,20 15004.2	help 14937:17,18
following 14947:7,11	fully 14972:9 14993:2	15007:21 15009:11	15005:2,4,14,17	14951:15,16 14958:8
14987:24	14997:16 14998:5	15009:15 15040:13	group 14986:2	15010:22 15011:4
follow-up 14968:25	function 14956:16	gives 14968:1 15016:10	14988:25 14995:6,8	15042:10
foot 14953:12 14988:1	14976:20 14995:1	giving 14937:19	14995:10,23,25	helpful 14970:15
14988:11	further 14929:22	15003:10	14996:9,20 14997:17	HEMRAJ 14925:8,16
footage 14937:5	14947:17 14977:12	<b>glad</b> 14942:25 14943:12	14997:22 14998:4,8	14925:22 14947:18
14952:10 15000:10	14977:14 14979:1	Gluckman 15035:22	15007:2,16 15010:23	14947:25 14948:3,15
15014:24	14992:20 14995:4,18	go 14925:15 14926:21	15010:24 15023:8	14948:19,22
force 14968:18	15004:1,13 15010:22	14929:10 14932:25	15032:23	14949:12,15,17,20
14969:12,13,17	15010:23 15013:15	14939:2 14944:21	groups 14934:9	14954:22,25
14970:19 14984:23	15033:7 15042:12	14945:7,13 14946:4	guards 15030:18	14955:11 14958:14
14985:13,13,14,15,19	<b>future</b> 14959:4 14964:3	14947:5 14949:5,11	guesthouse 14943:2	15038:6
14986:8,10,14	1-No.		<b>GW6(a)</b> 14926:7	Hemraj's 14958:3
ARCHIVE FO	R JUSTICE			

Page 7

				Page
<b>Hendrickx</b> 14961:13	14960:17 14994:13	14936:23 14937:1,14	15030:14 15031:8	14932:14 14939:13
14964:24 14965:9,13	15028:5	14937:19 14938:7	15035:3	14940:5 14944:2,4
14965:22 14970:9	ideal 14992:7	14958:6,7 14990:10	involving 14971:20	14945:18 14946:6,24
14971:21 14984:4	ideally 14992:7	14995:8,9 14996:16	15029:12	14947:11 14948:9
15009:21 15010:13	ideas 15028:4	14996:20 15041:6	<b>IPID</b> 15038:4	14949:3 14958:6
15010:20 15011:6,12	identification 14926:21	informed 14962:9,10	IRA 14971:20	15000:20 15002:8,14
15011:21	14997:18	initial 14933:8 14969:1	Ireland 14971:18,21	15004:10,12 15005:5
Hendrickx's 14965:2	identified 14952:17	15022:18	isn't 14967:23 14968:8	15006:11 15009:12
15012:5	14956:22	initially 14933:3,9	15033:18	<b>JOCCOM</b> 14934:2
<b>hesitate</b> 14950:23	<b>identify</b> 14929:2	14938:21 14941:15	<b>isolate</b> 14942:16	14943:18,25
<b>he'd</b> 15003:12	14935:3 14942:18	14946:12 14949:4,6	isolation 14988:16	14944:20 14945:12
<b>he'll</b> 14964:11	14954:1 14996:3	14971:12,14	issue 14935:21	14946:21 14983:13
he's 14967:13 14970:22	idle 14946:23	<b>injuries</b> 15041:13	14937:24 14943:10	14983:15 14987:22
14970:24 14980:7,11	<b>ignore</b> 14990:14,17,20	<b>input</b> 14927:8	14965:21 14997:13	join 14995:25
14982:22	14991:12	14934:11,21 14949:7	15015:1	<b>Jonathan</b> 15035:22
<b>HHH20</b> 15012:20,24	illegal 14992:22	inputs 14927:7 14928:1	issued 14959:12	jump 14980:4
15013:9 15018:2,8	14994:17 15011:2,4	14934:10 14937:4,6	14972:17 15000:4	jumped 15003:12
<b>high</b> 14974:11 14990:8	15011:15,15,17	14941:24 14948:12	issues 14937:22	<b>junior</b> 14949:3
14992:12 15029:16	15014:14 15016:13	14978:14 14979:11	14957:17 14958:5	14980:19
15029:19 15031:8,20	15019:21 15020:16	inquest 15036:1	15021:5 15036:25	jurisdiction 15015:12
15032:5,14	15021:20 15028:9	inquests 15035:24	I'd 14982:11 15006:23	justice 15035:6,13
highlight 14956:2 high-risk 14969:5,8	illegality 15021:23 images 14958:9	inside 14955:22,23 14985:5 15000:20	<b>I'll</b> 14966:5 15009:23 <b>I'm</b> 14925:25 14928:24	justifiably 14979:6 justified 14967:23
14978:1 14985:4	imagine 14967:12	15032:8	14930:4,11 14933:6	justify 14975:20
hills 15032:10	immediately 15000:3	instance 14942:11,24	14935:8 14937:13	15012:3
hindsight 14935:20	implement 15019:17	14967:9 14974:7	14939:7 14964:11	13012.3
14945:5 15005:11	implemented 14946:19	14984:4 15006:1	14965:15 14967:16	K
history 14933:10	implied 15032:13	15040:10	14968:23 14971:13	keep 14938:25 14939:9
14998:7 15007:20	importance 14938:12	instructions 15017:2	14972:2,3 14973:23	keeping 14951:7
15012:11	14938:25	intelligence 14953:7	14974:6 14977:20	kept 14938:1 14946:25
hit 15039:16	important 14971:8	14954:5,8,20 14969:9	14979:18 14981:12	14947:1 14986:5
hold 15009:17	14978:18 15002:2,3	15014:23	14982:5 14986:8	15022:25
holding 14943:17	imprecise 14993:7	intend 14982:2,11	15004:15 15010:19	key 15012:7
14985:24 14986:5,6	impression 14928:11	<b>intended</b> 15019:17	15013:24 15014:7,11	kick-start 14979:13
holds 15023:15	14935:24 14940:16	15042:14	15014:12	<b>kill</b> 14969:19 14977:16
holistic 15007:12	inaccurate 14936:19,23	intent 15008:2	<b>I've</b> 14926:13,15	14999:17 15016:11
hope 14944:18	14936:25 14937:9,13	intention 14999:5	14929:7,14 14932:25	15016:17 15019:1
14960:14 14989:14	14937:19 14938:7	intentions 14997:19	14937:14 14969:21	15034:20
14995:3 15008:23	14941:6	15000:17	14982:14 14983:8	killed 15006:8 15008:4
15009:15,18 15023:2	inappropriate 15007:9	interest 14939:5	15004:7	15033:12 15034:1
15023:4	inaudible 14953:19	interested 14927:17		15038:18
hopeful 14944:17	14982:3	14928:2,24 14996:13	<u>J</u>	killing 15016:12
hopefully 14926:2	incident 14927:9	interfering 14972:2	<b>ja</b> 14927:16,20,24	15020:18 15028:4
14996:14	15007:21 15032:19	international 14973:13	14928:8,20 14930:15	killings 15036:14
hopes 15022:25 hoping 15028:1	15032:20 15039:17 <b>included</b> 15039:7	interpretation 15026:5	14934:18 14935:8	kilometres 14984:17
hospital 14931:4,10,18	included 15039:7	interrupt 14940:19 14953:11 14978:23	14939:7,17 14964:16 14982:14 15001:11	15000:24,25 <b>kind</b> 14971:20
14931:22	14963:13 15011:9	15038:7	15013:8 15033:5	14982:17
hostage 14988:15	incorrect 14936:15	interrupted 14941:12	<b>JJJ-series</b> 14963:7,12	knew 14939:10
15029:18	15019:16	intervene 14987:4	<b>JJJ158</b> 14942:19	14940:8 14943:23
hostels 14994:12	indefinitely 15023:6	15021:14,19	JJJ187A 14958:5	14945:12 14949:5
hostile 15032:6	indicate 14957:16	intervention 14986:22	<b>JJJ32</b> 14941:1	14958:17 14998:4,6
hour 14932:1 14989:15	14964:4 14970:11,11	15009:16,22 15011:7	<b>JJJ40</b> 14940:25	15002:14
hours 14956:25	indicated 14957:18	15012:3 15032:4	<b>JJJ42</b> 14926:12	know 14926:22
15026:22	14961:11,18 14962:1	invent 14928:6	<b>JJJ58</b> 14952:13,21	14928:2 14929:3,5
house 15032:8	indicating 15038:4	investigating 14957:1	14955:3,4	14930:13 14931:4,21
houses 14985:5	<b>indirect</b> 15010:16	investigation 14929:11	<b>JJJ58A</b> 14956:6	14937:11 14939:11
human 14929:4	<b>individual</b> 14975:2,4	14929:12 14956:24	<b>JJJ58B</b> 14956:7	14941:13 14942:5,11
14974:3,12 15010:25	14977:6	investigations 14957:2	<b>JJJ58C</b> 14953:12	14942:23 14945:7,8,9
hundreds 14972:20	individuals 14992:5	invited 14960:14	14956:8	14946:23 14947:1
15031:19	influenced 15034:17,25	involve 15032:12	<b>JJJ65</b> 14951:22	14949:6 14950:22
hypothetical 15039:2,3	15037:9	involved 14934:24	14955:8	14953:3,4,22 14954:3
42 mg &	<b>informal</b> 14948:16	14959:10 14976:21	jobs 14969:8	14954:4 14955:19
Janes Janes	informally 14959:14	14980:7,8 14983:9,10	<b>JOC</b> 14927:23	14956:1,9 14959:10
idea 14932:24	information 14925:11	14991:7,8 15000:13	14929:25 14930:10	14959:18 14960:17
14948:25 14950:8,24	14928:1,17 14936:19	15009:2 15029:12,12	14931:10,25 14932:4	14965:19 14966:19
ARCHIVE FO	R JUSTICE	1	<u> </u>	1

14967:1 14971:11
14972:1,16 14973:13
14977:12 14980:2,18
14990:23 14995:20
14997:19 15000:12
15001:2,22,25
15002:16 15004:16
15005:10 15008:11
15018:6 15023:7,25
15024:2,3,18
15035:16 15036:11
15036:19 15038:14 15039:18,22 15040:4
15039:18,22 15040:4
15040:6 15042:9
<b>knowing</b> 14945:2
14955:18
knowledge 14935:24
14936:15 14937:20
14951:25 14980:13
14981:6 15005:5
15039:10
known 14945:17
15035:4
knows 14967:7
<b>koppie</b> 14958:9 14994:11,19 14996:3
15014:14 15018:13
15018:15,18
kraal 14927:13
15041:21,22
KwaZulu 14994:23
15032:10
15052.10
L
L 14932:18 14935:3,22
14940:21 14978:10

L 14932:18 14935:3,22
14940:21 14978:10
14978:18,25 14979:8
14979:15 14981:10
15035:18 15036:2,15
15036:23 15037:10
15037:13 15038:20
15038:22 15039:7
15040:6 15041:6,11
15041:15
<b>labour</b> 15008:11,13,14
15009:2 15021:2,4
15023:5
laboured 14940:10
ladies 14930:18
laid 14983:14
land 15038:8
language 14968:12
14992:20 14993:7
14997:9,10,12
<b>laptop</b> 14953:6
large 14934:9 15007:16
larger 14948:8
15032:23
late 14978:15
law 14989:2,3 14993:23
14994:7 15012:1,15

15013:18 15014:5,6,9

15019:19 15020:3,5,5

15014:19 15015:23

15035:9,10,12

lawful 15017:9

laws 15015:5 15016:2
15021:2 lawyers 14967:3
lay 14939:10 14968:2,3
LCRC 14957:6
leaders 14952:7 14963:18 14965:10
learn 15007:6
learned 14964:2 14976:10,17,19
15027:6
learning 14942:4 leave 14961:8 15009:5
15009:5 15027:9
15028:23 15029:1
led 14974:23 15030:20 Ledingwane 14961:10
<b>left</b> 14940:15 14943:19
14953:13 15001:22 15001:23 15023:4
15001:23 15023:4
legal 14928:25
14977:22 15017:2,2,9 15023:21 15035:4,13
15036:4
legally 14977:7
legible 14950:20 legs 15041:14
lessons 14964:1
lethal 14968:18 14969:12,13
14970:18 14994:5
15004:6 15026:23
<b>let's</b> 14960:16 14961:2 14968:9 14973:22
15013:15 15033:11
<b>level</b> 14983:18 14991:1 15008:6,10,18
15020:11 15023:1
levels 15008:15 15028:6
lie 15005:25 15006:4
lies 15031:15
<b>Lieutenant</b> 14931:18 <b>life</b> 14974:12 14977:24
14978:5,5,6,6
14992:12 15006:25 15008:16 15018:15
15008:16 13018:13
15030:12,20
life-threatening 14969:11
<b>lift</b> 15014:25
lifting 14974:5
<b>light</b> 14961:19,24 14967:23 15001:24
15038:17
limit 14938:21,23 limited 14958:6
14979:5,11 14983:23
14984:1
<b>line</b> 14926:5,11,25 14928:9,15 14974:1
14976:3 14977:22
14981:5 14983:8

14984:22,23 14986:2

14988:4.6.11 14990:5 14991:23 14993:23 14994:3 15000:6 15002:18 15005:15 15013:13,17 15017:9 15041:19 lines 14973:9 14988:1 15041:16 linked 15040:1 list 14961:23 15001:1 listed 14956:7 15001:20 **listen** 14946:3 14973:9 15002:23 15003:3 **listening** 15006:15 little 14939:21 14945:3 14947:10 14954:22 14956:25 14958:8 14960:22 14991:5 15004:1 15009:14 15013:15,16 live 14977:17 15006:24 located 14932:20 14941:1 14942:19 **location** 14932:19 logical 14978:24 15010:24 long 14947:13 14967:7 14985:8 15025:8 longer 14926:1 15017:21,22 15020:13 15023:4 **Lonmin** 14930:19 14952:3,4,4 14994:9 look 14926:22 14934:4 14935:9 14937:13 14940:19 14953:5 14984:21,22,24 14997:24 15011:14 looked 14926:13 14945:25 14951:5 15006:12 15036:24 15038:9 looking 14945:4 14955:19 14994:1,1 15012:10 15036:25 looks 14953:15 loose 14926:8 14929:22 loss 15030:12,20 lost 14940:25 14954:23 lot 14965:18 15041:11 louder 14960:23 lowest 15028:6 lying 15002:20 15004:2 15005:2,4,19

#### M magnitude 15011:3 main 14927:5 14993:3 14993:15,19 majority 15041:4 Major-General 14948:19 14958:12 making 14941:24 15012:1 15022:21 15025:3,6

malice 14936:24 manage 14985:12 14990:6 managed 14942:16 14983:18 **management** 14964:21 14965:14,23 14966:8 14968:12,13 14969:18 14973:10 14979:17 14984:9 14987:8,25 14988:11 14988:14,15 14994:14 14999:3 15007:9,13 15008:25 15009:16 15030:22 15031:2,3,11 15034:19 **managing** 14970:1 **Manie** 14953:6 manner 14969:14 15015:24 maps 14933:4,5,6 march 15011:16 Marikana 14942:20 14952:10 14954:5,8 14954:18 14961:18 14966:8,18 14982:17 14993:24 14994:10 15007:10,16 15008:9 15011:20 15012:10 15032:3,13 marked 14927:1 markings 14927:17 Masinya 14932:12 material 14979:11 15038:4,19 15040:5 materialised 15000:2 materials 14984:3 **Mathunjwa** 15009:15 Mathunjwa's 15009:18 matter 14928:14,24 14942:11 14945:9 14954:19 14960:9 14961:25 14965:21 14967:16 14970:23 14971:13 14975:6 14977:8 14985:10 14992:4 15006:2 15008:8 15014:4 15020:8 15021:20 15022:3 15026:12 15027:20 15028:2,25 15030:11.15 15039:25 15040:22 matters 14956:9 14957:23 14967:5,17 14968:1,5 14990:22 15002:13 15027:12 15027:12 maximum 14994:5 **Ma'am** 14948:5 mean 14927:18 14928:22 14929:4 14935:5 14940:8

14960:8 14967:25

14973:22 14994:14

15001:6 15004:18 15007:10 15016:18 15025:12,13,22,23 15031:1 meaning 15005:13 15026:2,5 means 15016:19 15017:7 15026:3,15 15026:17 meant 14929:25 14963:5 14972:11 14991:25 measure 15010:8 measurement 14965:16 measures 14991:4 14994:4 15007:23 15021:25 **measuring** 14979:19 media 14926:6,12 14944:22 15025:18 medical 15036:3 meet 15022:22 meeting 14931:17,17 14948:14 14949:14 14949:25 14950:2,9,9 14950:13,13 14951:3 14951:13 14981:9 14986:21 14987:3 14991:21 15001:12 15001:21 15004:12 15024:22,25 15025:4 meetings 14943:2 member 14975:19 14983:11 15039:19 members 14936:4 14938:4 14943:7 14975:15 14976:3 14977:6 14979:12 14983:15 14995:10 15010:15 15016:15 15022:15 15034:21 15037:7 15039:18,21 memorandum 14976:19 mental 15005:12 mention 14957:5 14971:6 **mentioned** 14926:23 14941:18 14942:12 14944:19 14946:9 14951:2 14964:14 14990:3 15039:12 message 15003:5 metadata 14952:20 method 15017:1 meticulous 14928:12 microphone 14953:19 14958:1 14982:3 militant 14996:9 14997:17,22 14998:6 15007:2 militaristic 14996:1 **military** 14978:4 15023:24 15024:1,5,7 15024:9 mind 14936:10

14990:23 14997:25

14999:13.23 15010:7

15011:1 15013:11.24

15017:17 15021:19

14937:10 14947:2
14949:24 14968:8
14974:19,21,22
15005:14 15010:25
15003.14 15010.25
mindset 14939:8
mind's 15006:23
mine 14958:8 14980:3
14994:10 15008:25
15009:16
minimal 14986:3
15032:1
minimisation 15012:4
Ministers 15035:8
minor 14938:2
15011:15,17
minute 14947:22
14951:6 14960:25
14961:2
minutes 14943:20
14950:10 15001:12
15017:16
misapprehension
14940:10
misleading 14935:20
14935:24 14991:5
missed 14925:12,14
missing 14956:5,22
mission 14994:7
15007:12
mistake 14929:4
14931:15
mistaken 14933:6
15026:9 15038:25
misunderstand
14992:16
<b>Mkhwanazi</b> 14979:15
14980:1,15 14982:14
14982:19,23 14983:3
14983:4,22 14984:2
mobilising 15010:23
moment 14953:22
14966:6 15003:11
15013:15
<b>Monday</b> 14995:16
14998:7 15007:3,21
15015:1,9,14 15037:5
15042:17
monitored 14931:1
monitoring 14930:18
14985:25 14986:1
month 14943:2
<b>Moolman</b> 15023:17,18
morning 14926:3
14931:7 14945:6
14946:10 14947:15
14948:10,12,13
15009:9 15015:7
15009.9 13013.7
15026:21 15042:17
15026:21 15042:17 mortem 15036:25
15026:21 15042:17 mortem 15036:25 mortems 15041:9
15026:21 15042:17 mortem 15036:25 mortems 15041:9 Motau 14979;22
15026:21 15042:17 mortem 15036:25 mortems 15041:9 Motau 14979:22 14982:15
15026:21 15042:17 mortem 15036:25 mortems 15041:9 Motau 14979:22 14982:15 motivation 14958:21
15026:21 15042:17 mortem 15036:25 mortems 15041:9 Motau 14979:22 14982:15

**motivations** 14960:15 motives 15019:7 move 14943:10.24 14944:6,14 14945:17 14986:10 14990:1,7 14991:14 14996:11 14997:8 14999:7 15008:1,4,17 15009:6 15010:5,12 15011:17 15013:16 15020:14 15028:15 15030:18 15039:20 moved 14933:7 14980:22 14996:14 15008:10 movement 14926:15 14936:3 14968:17 15010:5 movements 14929:14 15010:7 moving 14932:2 14935:13 14945:10 14984:22 14985:1,6 14988:19 14989:22 14992:1 15008:6,8 15010:11 Mpembe 14987:10,21 15001:23 15023:2 15025:23 murder 15008:2 15028:12 murders 15015:3 N 14961:14

Naidoo 14958:12 name 15029:23 named 14998:25 names 14951:23 NASCOM 14926:5,11 Natal 14994:23 15032:10 national 14931:3,14 15032:4,17 15035:7 nature 14967:19,19 Ndlovu 14932:13 near 15032:20 nearly 14941:5 necessarily 14949:24 14967:18 14969:6 14975:1 14984:2 14991:3 14992:10 14994:19 15000:4 15008:11 15011:19 15020:20 15022:7 15029:10 15035:14 necessary 14938:15 14972:6 14978:6 14985:25 14986:19 14994:5 15017:22 15020:7,9 15026:23 15028:8,10 15029:17 15029:18 15031:10 need 14929:22 14945:7 14947:3,18 14971:3

14984:19 14986:10

15025:7 15028:7 15030:19 15031:22 15032:7,10 15037:2 needed 14993:5 14994:17 14998:1 15012:14 15014:22 15020:14,15 15032:13 **needing** 15012:12 needle 14962:17,19 needs 14938:22 14975:3,19 14976:2 14993:22 14999:11 15013:19,20 15021:11 15039:15 negate 15037:18,22,25 **negation** 15034:22 **negative** 15011:24 negotiate 15009:3 negotiator 14986:2 15022:25 Neither 14987:25 14988:11,13 Nel 14954:4,11 Nel's 14954:6 never 14933:16 14942:10 15000:1,15 15004:10 15008:1 15024:19 new 14944:24 14946:14 14962:13 14971:11 15008:6 nicely 14991:22 night 14929:8 nine 15001:10 15042:17 **non-expert** 14968:6 **non-holding** 15042:4 non-lethal 14992:11 normal 15029:20 normally 14934:11 14947:3 14995:12 15030:15 15031:16 15031:22 north 15032:21 Northern 14971:18,21 14981:3 note 14950:23 14951:16 15024:15 notes 14930:16 14950:12.14.24 14951:3,10 15024:10 15024:14,21 notice 14952:16 14956:5 14959:15 notwithstanding 15014:18 **November** 15038:24 **no-one** 14940:10 15040:13 Ntsebeza 14982:20 number 14952:13

14954:2 14958:24 14963:21 14967:14 14970:14 14971:19 14978:12 14981:2 14983:6 14995:15 14996:19 14998:19 14999:1 15003:25 15015:3,20,24 15016:1 15038:1 15040:20 **numbering** 14938:24 14988:25 14995:6 **numbers** 14951:24 14953:2 14956:6,22 14970:12 14998:16 numerous 14990:24 15030:10 15032:2 15035:23 nurse 14968:3 Nyala 14926:19,20,24 14927:12 14955:23 14955:23 Nyalas 14955:21 0 oath 14925:3 14962:22 14989:18 15017:23 **obedience** 14967:8 obey 14996:21 14997:1 15012:1 **obeyed** 14974:19 **objecting** 15027:2 **objection** 15027:5,7 **objective** 14929:13 15039:16 **obliged** 15034:24 **obviously** 14926:14 14930:17 14934:1 14936:2 14937:5,6 14938:24 14941:6 14943:6 14954:12 14962:14 14969:10

14980:18 14983:7,18 14990:1 14995:10,13 14995:17 14996:12 15001:4 15022:5 15026:17 15028:6.10 15029:4 15030:9 15034:10 15035:1 15036:12 15039:15 15041:17 occasions 14994:22 occur 14959:4 15011:15 occurred 14984:16 15024:22 October 14925:1 14942:21 14943:2 **offensive** 14968:17 14991:4 14999:4,6,12 14999:24 15010:5,19 15011:22,25 offhand 14934:25 14935:5 14936:16 14938:2 14968:24 14973:22 14985:22 15042:12 officer 14949:3

Page 9 14980:21 15023:21 officers 15010:18 officials 14977:21 14988:23 15008:3 15035:3 **oh** 14940:25 14982:5 15001:3 Okav 14956:19 old 14992:19 **omission** 14959:4 once 14931:9 14933:18 14975:8 14979:3 14992:1 15000:1 15007:6 15022:18 ones 15030:6 15037:4 ongoing 15019:19 onus 15021:16,24 onwards 14932:7 open 14948:12 14955:6 14955:10 14960:6 15026:4 15032:3 **opened** 14995:3 **opening** 14958:3 14996:19 **operating** 14983:17 14991:2 15016:25 **operation** 14930:1,5,8 14932:15 14933:11 14955:25 14961:18 14968:4,7,15 14969:17,22,23 14982:16,17,23,25 14983:18 14985:6,18 14985:23 14990:11 14990:12 14991:2 14994:21 14997:24 14999:7 15003:7,12 15005:8,15 15008:9 15011:10 15019:13 15019:16,17 15022:6 15029:3 15034:11,12 operational 14958:11 14961:17 14966:11 14981:6 14987:11,21 **operations** 14990:1,7 14999:3 15005:24 15029:12.19.20.25 15030:1 15031:7,8,14 15031:19 15032:2 **operators** 14932:13 opinion 14926:18 14929:20 14937:23 14966:25 14968:10 14969:16 14971:5 14972:8,15 14983:22 14983:24 15018:17 15026:19 15029:9 15034:24 **opinions** 14966:13,16 14966:16,20,20,21 14968:4 14974:5 opportunity 14936:5 14950:14 14959:15 14962:12 14964:9,24

1				Page
opposed 14925:14	overlap 14956:15,17	14962:6 14963:19	15028:3 15029:5	14945:19,20,25
14948:24 15018:20	overstating 14993:17	parts 14992:9 15025:4	15034:16 15040:10	14946:2,19 14947:12
<b>opposite</b> 15041:20	overwhelming	party 14959:10	personally 14977:11	14947:21 14948:4
<b>opt</b> 15011:8	15010:15	14960:1 14962:9	personnel 14930:19	14966:11 14970:4
<b>option</b> 14934:2	over-dramatic	15035:14 15042:7	14990:4 15000:13	14974:14,21 14975:2
14945:25 14947:6,19	15009:22	passage 15018:1	persons 14928:2	14975:15,17
14947:20 14948:2,7	o'clock 15004:20	passages 14970:8	14951:13 14965:13	14976:23 14977:10
14984:24,25	o'clock 14943:25	14971:4 15013:2	14968:10 14969:17	14983:1,13 14988:17
15007:23 15016:22	14945:12 14946:21	path 14995:3 15035:13	14976:21 15012:2	14988:21 14990:2
15016:24 15020:7	14950:9,13 14951:3	pathologist 15035:22 15037:22 15038:16	15019:9 15032:7	14991:22 15000:14 15000:14 15005:16
15022:1 15028:8 options 14941:16	15042:14,17	pathologists 15036:8,9	15039:12 perspective 15017:12	15005:18 15006:19
15017:6	P	15037:18 15040:20	Perumal 14961:14	15003:18 15000:19
order 14967:13,15	page 14952:19,20,22,22	pathology 15037:12	perused 14929:7	planned 14933:9
14968:17,17,21	14952:23,24,25	peaceful 14993:13	phase 14933:23,23,24	14948:24 14949:21
14970:4,17,20	14982:4,8,19 14988:2	15008:21 15015:18	14934:1 14941:16	14969:22 14976:22
14972:19,23,25	15012:5,24 15013:9	15015:19 15016:4	14945:6 14946:9,10	14985:6 14994:12
14973:10 14977:24	15018:11	15020:1	14946:11,18	15006:23 15016:16
14980:8,19 14982:13	pages 14933:5	peacefully 15009:5,8	14947:19 14948:2,3	15016:17 15019:17
14982:18 14983:8,10	14962:18 14988:4	pellets 15040:11,11	14985:1,3,5 14986:6	<b>planner</b> 14976:16
14983:11,16,20	paginated 14988:5	people 14927:13	14986:22 14987:4,12	<b>planning</b> 14933:8,16
14984:20,22,23	<b>pagination</b> 14988:10	14930:25 14937:10	14987:14 14990:10	14934:21 14943:10
14985:2,4,6,12	pangas 14969:7,14	14949:11 14965:20	14991:6 14992:9,9,9	14944:25 14947:12
14986:9 14987:12 14988:14,19,20	<b>Papa</b> 15003:8 <b>paper</b> 14947:3	14969:18,19 14970:18,20 14972:5	15000:14 <b>phases</b> 14990:3	14977:18 14978:1,20 14983:11 14992:8
14989:22,25 14990:1	14985:15	14975:9,16 14977:9	phases 14990.3 phone 14925:10	15022:4,5
14990:3,5,7,8,12,21	para 14988:6 15013:11	14977:15 14978:14	14958:11 15025:2	plans 14932:22
14990:22 14992:2,17	paragraph 14958:5	14978:19 14980:7	phones 14958:13	14947:3
14994:9,21 14995:11	14970:11 14972:17	14988:25 14992:4,21	photograph 14926:19	played 14955:10
14996:12 14997:1	14973:2,5 14987:24	14993:14 14994:18	15037:1	14978:18
14998:14,16 14999:7	14988:3 14989:21	14995:20 14996:8,18	photographs 14937:5	please 14960:23
14999:20 15000:12	15009:24 15012:17	14998:2 15001:1,20	14996:4 15037:3,5,6	14979:7 14987:1
15003:7 15004:13	15012:22 15013:11	15002:5,5,9,14,14,15	<b>photos</b> 14997:21	14989:9 14992:15
15005:24 15007:17	15013:17 15014:8	15005:1,7,19,25	15040:12	14993:6,8 15027:17
15007:23 15010:2	15018:2,7	15006:8 15012:1	phrase 14997:8	pleased 14941:4
15011:7,24 15012:14 15012:15 15016:25	paragraphs 14999:1 parameters 14959:6	15015:11,20 15016:11 15018:20	<b>physical</b> 14977:7 15016:18	pledge 15009:11 pockets 14992:3
15012.13 15010.23	14961:1	15010:11 15018:20	pick 14945:23 14951:5	point 14932:22
15017:8,14 13019.1	pardon 14931:14	15026:19 15028:4,13	picked 14925:15	14937:20 14940:19
orders 14967:9,11	14983:25 14990:18	15033:13 15034:6,25	picket 15014:17	14943:15 14952:6
14972:17,20	15024:12	15037:16,19	picture 14951:23,23,24	14955:13 14959:24
14990:15 14996:21	parliament 14938:22	15039:16 15040:18	14952:18 14956:21	14967:24 14968:22
14998:22 15042:2,8	part 14927:5 14955:17	15041:4,4,18,20	15005:12	14969:3 14970:24
ordinary 14968:2	14958:10 14974:20	perceive 15005:9	pitched 14990:25	14982:22 14989:9
organisation 14971:6	14976:20 14977:17	perceived 15005:6	place 14929:10	14993:17 14995:4
original 14927:17	14978:7,18 14979:5	perception 14975:18	14933:18 14939:13	15002:17 15004:22
14952:11,20 14954:15 14965:6	14987:12 14992:8	15019:11,12,16	14941:8 14942:13,17	15008:1 15015:1
15034:14	14993:1 14999:25	15039:11 15041:14	14974:11 14983:9 14991:21,24 14992:2	15016:5 15017:16 15018:14 15028:24
originals 14952:18	15000:11 15002:10 15004:5 15005:18	perceptions 15020:10 period 14925:18	14991:21,24 14992:2	15018:14 15028:24
originate 14966:3	15004.5 15005.18	14926:2,18 14942:16	15006:3,4,20,22	pointed 15001:19
originated 14952:3	15016:21,24	14946:11 14958:16	15010:9 15018:21	points 14943:11
14980:19	15018:25 15019:12	14961:19,22	15020:7,13 15022:14	15004:17,23
originates 14933:2	15020:17,19 15022:4	14992:21	15031:5	policeman 14975:23
14954:1	15022:5,6 15041:23	permitted 15010:11	placed 14952:1	15006:3,24 15008:7,7
<b>ORS</b> 14981:3	participants 14938:6	perpetrator 15010:19	14966:13 15006:1	policemen 14995:11
ought 14972:9	participated 14978:20	15031:17	15036:4 15037:5	15008:5,8
outcome 15011:24	participating 14968:6	perpetrators 15014:25	placing 14936:18	policing 14967:13,15
outside 14968:20	particular 14971:24	15014:25 15030:16	14977:21	14970:4,20 14980:8
14990:8,11 14992:6,8	14977:10 14991:10	15033:14	plan 14932:19	14980:19 14984:21
15027:2 15032:9 outsider 14929:18	15002:2,17 15036:9 particularly 14931:2	<b>person</b> 14928:2,12 14968:6 14977:10	14933:12,19 14935:1 14935:4,20 14936:18	14990:22 14994:9,21 14996:13 14999:7
overall 14983:19	14932:5 14938:1	14908:0 14977:10	14938:9,13 14939:12	15007:23 15013:25
14987:10,21	14983:5 14998:11	14976.2,4 14965.2	14939:22,22 14940:1	15007:23 15013:23
overbroad 14967:3	15033:3	14987:8 14991:20	14940:11,11,16	15029:17,21 15030:4
overkill 15009:23	parties 14959:14	15001:5 15002:2	14941:1 14942:17	political 15008:12
ARCHIVE FO				<u> </u>

15034:15,18
15035:14,14
politicians 15034:21
pondering 14949:1
POP 14982:23,25
14983:2,2 14991:2 15011:22
POPs 14932:13
14954:14,15,16
14980:24 14983:15
14983:16 14986:20
14987:2,7 14991:17 14992:7 14994:4,24
14992.7 14994.4,24
15000:1
posed 15013:21
15041:24
position 14929:19
14959:22 15000:16 15020:15
positive 15018:14
possession 15016:3
possibility 14942:10
14943:24 14944:13
14944:15 14945:4,15
15019:20 <b>possible</b> 14946:25
14953:24 14956:16
14957:24 14960:17
14974:3 14994:17
15007:2 15012:3
15014:25 15020:5
15026:14 15028:6,7 15031:16 15042:16
possibly 14927:10
14930:11 14934:10
14944:20 14945:7
14946:14 14948:11
14951:6,9 14992:9
14994:15 14995:16 15003:13 15006:15
15003:13 15006:15
15008.12 15028.11
15039:12,14,17
15041:21
post 14987:17,20
15006:10 15036:24
15041:8 <b>postponing</b> 15011:10
post-mortem 15036:7
15038:5,15 15039:5
post-mortems
15036:10,12,20
Potch 14984:5,13,13
<b>potentially</b> 14935:19 14935:24 14969:13
practice 14938:21
preceded 14951:24
preceding 15012:11
15015:5
precepts 15007:17
15021:16
<b>precise</b> 14956:1 15026:12
precision 15029:17
predisposed 15000:12
ARCHIVE FO

```
premise 15037:14
premises 15031:21
preoccupied 14947:13
preparation 14944:4
prepare 14959:11
prepared 14946:20
  14957:18 14959:2
  14964:4 14978:9
  14999:10 15009:17
preparing 14944:25
presence 15002:2
  15010:15 15026:19
present 14938:22
  14946:7 14954:5,8
  14987:22 15002:17
  15005:1
presentation 14926:6
  14926:12,25 14927:5
  14933:1,8,18 14934:4
  14935:22 14936:15
  14937:24 14938:15
  14941:23,25 14942:8
  14943:4 15036:14
  15037:2
presentations 14926:23
  14935:9
presented 14981:7
presenting 14942:2
presidents 15023:1
presumably 14945:16
  15019:18
presuppose 15000:7
presupposes 14993:10
Pretoria 14984:7
  15032:22
Pretorius 14925:10
  14930:10 14958:4
prevent 15011:4
  15019:19
prevention 15010:8
previous 14980:5
  15015:9,14 15035:7
previously 14948:11
  14962:14 15007:25
pre-numbered 14963:7
pre-warn 14999:23
principle 14986:12
  14999:3 15011:10
  15012:4 15014:2
principles 14968:13
  14969:25 14973:12
  14974:8.10 14988:19
  14990:6.21.25
  14991:6 14993:21
  15013:25 15014:12
  15034:23
print 14943:15
printing 14943:20
prior 14952:6
private 14975:5
  15038:3,19 15039:23
  15040:14
probably 14987:1
problem 14950:21
  14962:20 14964:14
```

```
15018:23
problems 14970:19
  14971:19
procedure 14962:2,4
  15016:25
procedures 14983:17
  14991:2
proceed 14989:10
  14995:3 15017:17
PROCEEDINGS
  14925:1
process 14933:12,22
  14947:2 15010:25
  15020:8 15022:4,5
produce 14965:10
produced 14940:9
  14942:21 14965:7
  15023:13
productive 14986:19
professional 15010:18
progress 14927:17
progressed 14927:15
prolong 14959:16
prominent 15035:22
promote 15010:14
promotes 14962:13
Prompted 15035:25
proof 15039:16
proper 14959:19
  14998:22
properly 14985:11
  14986:25
properties 14952:12,21
  14952:22,22
property 15012:2
  15018:15,20
  15021:11,21
  15030:12
proportion 14976:4
proportionality
  14975:23,25 14976:8
  14976:14 14977:5
proportionate
  14975:12,14
  15013:19,21
proportionately
  15028:5
proposal 14946:13
  14963:11
proposing 14957:17
  14959:17,21
proposition 14976:25
  14977:4 15009:18
protect 14992:11
protected 15020:2
  15021:1
protection 14969:11
  14985:25 14986:1
  14988:23 15012:2
protest 15014:17
protesters 14926:15
  14968:20 14969:5
  14986:11 14988:21
  15008:24 15022:20
  15032:15
protests 15017:9
```

provide 14979:12 **provided** 14936:24 **provides** 14988:14 **provinces** 15022:16 Provincial 14930:9 14931:12,15,15 14944:21 15001:22 15025:12,13,16,22,25 15026:1,6,20 15027:25 **provision** 14993:21 **provisions** 14998:10 **proximity** 14969:14 Psychological 15010:14 **public** 14967:13,15 14968:16,17,21 14970:4,17,20 14980:8,19 14983:10 14983:11 14984:20 14985:2,4,6 14987:12 14989:25 14990:3,5,8 14990:12,22 14992:2 14994:9,21 14995:11 14996:12 14999:7 15000:12 15003:7 15005:23 15007:23 15010:2 15011:7,24 15016:25 15017:13 15034:21 **pull** 14975:3 **pulled** 14975:4,16,20 14976:15 15034:25 **pulling** 14975:20 punish 15015:6,11 **punishment** 15016:23 purely 14937:8 **purported** 14976:23 purpose 14973:10 pursue 14956:23 pushed 14986:4 put 14927:7 14928:15 14929:5,8 14932:22 14933:4,16 14937:1 14937:14,15,23 14938:3,8 14943:21 14946:6 14948:4 14949:10 14951:10 14952:11 14955:4 14961:7 14963:5,9,13 14963:16 14968:11 14971:3 14972:6 14975:2.4 14977:16 14979:5,9,10,25 14980:10 14981:10 14983:5 14991:24 14992:14,16 14995:15 14996:18 14997:2,4 15000:8 15006:11 15010:9 15013:1,3,7,24 15017:12 15019:1 15026:18 15027:8 15036:2,22 15037:8 15037:18,23 15038:8 15040:2,5 puts 14945:2 14993:13

putting 14928:9 14947:3 14969:18 14977:4 14978:18 15019:14 15020:22 15028:4 15041:6

O qualified 14970:5 quarter 14932:7 14989:14 questioned 14932:18 questioner 15030:7 questioning 14977:4 **questions** 14943:11 14952:18 14957:9 14960:18 14961:1 14970:10 14976:7 14983:7 15002:3 15027:10 15033:25 15039:4 15042:12 **question's** 15019:5 quickly 14929:24 14952:24 quite 14929:11 14938:7 14940:15 14946:14 14949:2 14998:19 15001:8,24 15026:13 **quote** 14976:24 14994:8 15035:22

quoted 15025:17 R radical 15010:5 radio 14930:18 14931:25 14958:7 15002:24 15003:4,5 15004:8 15006:15 radios 15008:3 raise 14937:20 14967:19 14976:12 15020:12 raised 14937:22 14951:20 rang 14958:13 rapid 15010:15 **rationale** 14933:17 14938:19 14947:2 14969:10 razor 14999:22 reach 14989:7 reached 14964:17 reaction 14967:12 15002:22,25 15003:3 15011:18 15023:7 read 14950:16 14960:3 14962:12 14965:1,5 14967:7 14973:8 14979:21 14988:7,12 14989:21 14998:23 15018:1 reading 14964:24 14965:8 14979:23 ready 14960:19 14964:5 15022:14 **reaffirm** 14962:7 real 14937:25 14993:17

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

14994:15 15011:9

running 14947:2

runs 14953:23

rush 15004:13

realise 15006:19
really 14993:8,9,10,10
15028:25
reason 14931:22
14937:14 14955:24
15020:18 15033:23 15037:4
reasonable 14939:1
reasons 14946:12
14947:7 15042:15
recall 14928:3 14930:1
14930:9 14931:2,24
14932:3,12,14,24 14933:17 14934:3,6,7
14934:10 14935:12
14939:1 14941:15,20 14944:2 14946:23
14944:2 14946:23
14947:13 14951:5,19
15001:4 15003:6,24
15024:11,14 15036:6 15037:1,3 15041:12
15037.1,3 13041.12
received 14958:7
15041:23
receiving 14964:1
recognise 14951:13 recognised 14963:22
recollect 14927:14
recollection 14930:3,7
14947:15 14980:17
recommendation
14949:8
record 14952:1 14961:7 14963:5
14998:24 15032:16
records 15025:2
recycle 14951:21
recycled 14955:7,8
red 14926:5,11 14928:9 reduced 14959:2
refer 14948:16
14962:19 15015:13
reference 14982:4
15009:23 15018:3
referred 14963:20
14970:15 referring 14934:15
14972:21 14991:11
14991:16 15012:19
15035:7
refers 14925:10
reflect 14938:16
14941:19,21 14942:9 14944:16 15029:10
15035:2 15036:13
reflected 14933:12
14934:22 14938:5
15036:14 15037:4
15040:15,16 reflection 14965:8
regard 14951:14
14959:1 14960:18
14970:6 14971:7
14991:3 15000:10
15015:2 15020:25
15025:3 15032:4

Mai
15036:3,13,16
regarding 15027:24
<b>regards</b> 14981:5 14983:19
regulate 14973:10
Regulation 14991:23
14994:2
related 14943:15 14958:15
relates 14977:5
14982:22
<b>relating</b> 15016:3 <b>relation</b> 14940:21
relation 14940:21
14947:9 14962:2,21 14965:20 14983:16
14996:6 14998:21
relayed 15004:10
release 15029:18
relevant 14974:7
15002:17 15006:7 15030:22 15033:3
relied 14961:24
14962:11
relief 14925:25
<b>reluctant</b> 14950:11 <b>rely</b> 14950:11
relying 14971:4
remain 14992:3
remainder 15036:15
remained 15023:2 remarks 14964:8
remember 14928:9
14930:8 14931:19
14932:5 14938:1
14942:23 14946:8 14949:2 14950:6
14949:2 14950:6 14951:11 14956:11
14980:7 14981:11
15006:16
remind 14963:24
14976:19 reminded 14993:7
15026:12
remnants 14992:2
remove 14942:8
removed 14943:13
reorganise 15005:15 repeat 14986:24
14987:1 15018:4
repeated 14934:1
repeating 15028:20
repel 15000:5 reply 14983:8
report 14970:12,13
14976:20 15003:24
15005:4 15037:12
reported 14952:2 reports 14967:17
15006:16 15038:5,9
15038:15 15039:5
15040:13
representative 14981:3
represented 14983:13 15014:15
represents 14956:20
repressive 15011:22,25
PINSTICE

```
request 14960:24
  14965:9 14973:6
  14989:1
require 14962:15
required 14961:19
requirement 15017:9
requirements 14997:7
requires 14993:11
reserve 14985:24
  14986:5
residences 14992:5
resist 14984:14
resistance 15007:1
resolve 15014:3
  15017:6
resolved 15028:1
resort 15013:5,12,13
  15013:17,18 15022:1
resource 14947:7
Resources 15036:4
respect 14959:9
  14967:18 14970:17
  14976:18,22 14979:6
  15027:6 15042:9
respectively 15041:22
respond 14978:3
responded 15000:3
  15033:1
responding 14984:15
  15041:24
responds 14978:2
response 14926:4
  14958:2 15003:23
  15004:4 15012:16
  15016:14 15020:24
  15031:18 15032:5
responses 14926:9
  14985:14
responsibility 14966:3
  14976:21 14985:2,4
responsible 14941:11
  14961:17 14976:24
  14977:7,8,19,20
  14994:2
rest 14997:19
restore 14994:9,18
  14995:1 15007:12
  15009:4 15012:15
  15017:8 15019:19
restricted 14991:17
restriction 14991:16
  14992:6 14993:13
restrictions 14988:20
  14989:22,23,24
  14991:10,11,14
  14997:9
result 14974:23,25
  14975:1 15007:14
results 14946:8
resume 15017:20
resumes 14925:2
  14961:4,5 14989:16
  14989:17 15017:19
retain 15028:11
```

```
retrieve 15022:2
  15028:12
retrieving 14985:5
return 14926:3
  14943:15 14982:1,10
  15009:5
returned 14931:6
revealed 15039:5
reverse 15034:18
revert 14933:20
  14957:1
reverted 14952:4
review 15041:9
re-engineered 14933:6
rhetoric 15034:15,18
Richmond 14994:22
right 14928:16 14940:7
  14940:12 14941:9
  14951:19 14993:12
  15014:17 15016:4,6
  15016:11 15021:1
  15024:22 15027:15
  15040:18
rights 14929:5 14974:3
riotous 14992:19
  14993:16
riots 14971:13,14
rise 15010:4
risk 14945:13 14990:9
  14992:12 14997:18
  15029:16,19 15031:8
  15031:20 15032:6,14
rituals 14995:24
robberies 15030:13
robbers 15030:16
  15032:18
rocks 15007:25
  15039:19
role 15020:4
roles 14934:23
  14994:25
rolled 14948:4,23
Roots 14926:17,20
  14927:2 14933:4
  14934:9 14937:12,15
  14937:20,22 14938:7
  14939:11 14940:7.14
  14940:22,24 14941:8
  14943:13 14950:10
  15039:5
rough 14950:12
  14951:3
roughly 14929:17
round 14989:9
rounds 14994:6
  15039:14,24
row 14953:15
rubber 14994:6
  15005:24
rule 14979:1
rules 14958:20
ruling 14959:12,18
  14960:4
run 14929:24 14953:1
  15005:25 15023:6
```

```
Rustenburg 14943:3
R12 15009:19
R4s 14968:12 14977:16
R5s 14968:12 14977:16
sacrificed 14939:5
safest 15006:3
safety 15021:5
sake 14952:11
sanctioned 14943:8
sanctity 14974:11
sangoma 14937:24
SAPS 14951:21
  14952:2,2 14954:17
  14954:18 14961:18
  14963:10 14971:25
  14994:8,21
sat 14934:8 14949:4
satisfied 14962:2
save 14960:11
  14977:24 14978:5,6
saves 14962:12
saw 14997:18 15039:20
  15040:12
saying 14928:17
  14935:21 14938:10
  14939:8 14941:12
  14945:22 14962:15
  14962:17 14992:15
  14996:6 14997:20
  15004:1 15006:17
  15014:17 15016:8
  15020:21 15031:18
  15034:20
says 14925:12,18
  14958:6 14976:8.14
  14977:9 14978:25
  15009:21 15010:13
  15011:6 15012:8
scenario 14997:25
scene 14942:4,6
  14943:4,5 15000:22
  15030:15 15032:23
  15032:24 15033:14
  15033:14 15037:4.7
  15039:11 15040:2,12
scenes 14985:3
scratch 14975:24
screen 14952:14
  14956:21 14973:7
  14988:5.9 15013:7.10
screens 14931:1
screenshot 14956:16
scribe 14937:8
se 14938:20 15023:5
  15039:11
search 14947:12
  14952:5 14985:7
  14990:9
second 14952:22
  14958:20 14961:14
  15013:13,17 15024:1
```

15032:9

retaliated 15007:24

retaliation 15008:6

				Page
secondly 14958:22	session 14925:24	15035:1	14939:20 14960:22	14991:2 15016:25
15004:19	14958:3	sit 14994:15	14991:1,7 14996:24	standards 14973:13
section 14932:20	set 14953:4 14954:1	sitting 14929:19	15005:5 15007:19	standby 15025:8
14991:21	setting 14964:1	14938:4 14946:24	15008:25 15009:11	standing 14967:9,11
sections 14970:12	seven 15038:10	15040:18	15020:13 15023:5	14972:17,19,20,23,25
sectors 14969:23	share 14981:6	situation 14988:18	15028:2 15035:2	14977:22 14982:13
security 15009:3	sharp 14969:2	14992:7 14993:23	speaker 15026:5	14982:18 14983:8,20
15021:5 15030:17	15019:20	15007:9 15011:19	speaking 14930:9,11	14984:22,23 14986:9
see 14926:16 14927:7	sharp-point 15005:7	15012:8,10 15014:3	14941:15 15003:9	14988:14,19,20
14931:18 14943:1	sheet 14963:14,18	15012:0,10 15014:5	15013:24 15014:7,11	14989:22,25 14990:7
14950:22,23 14951:1	<b>Shepstone</b> 14994:23	15028:5 15033:19	15013:24 15014:7,11	14990:14.20
14951:12 14952:19	she's 15023:15,16	15026:5 15053:17	15026:9	14992:17 14996:21
14952:25 14953:3,5	shock 15010:14	situational 15011:11	speaks 14991:18	14997:1 14998:14,16
14953:12,13	shoot 14969:19	situations 14928:13	15040:13	15004:10 15007:17
14955:15 14960:25	14977:16 15034:20	14985:1 14992:12	spears 14969:15	15011:9 15039:19
14973:14 14988:5,10	shooting 14999:15,16	15010:1 15029:17	special 14934:1	15041:16 15042:2,8
14988:10 14996:4	15000:19 15004:9,14	six 14943:25 14945:12	14943:18 14995:25	start 14926:9 14951:19
15002:10 15004:1	15030:16,19	14946:21 14950:9,13	14998:3 15029:15	14952:25 14964:17
15013:10 15038:23	15030:10,19	14951:2 15038:10	15032:4,25	14982:12 14985:19
15040:4	short 14926:2 14976:18	size 14995:10,12	specific 14934:5	14990:25
seeing 14932:5,12,14	shorter 14920.2 14970.18 shorter 14961:22	sizeable 14986:2	14952:17 14955:15	started 14932:2
14936:6 14951:5	Shoshobane/Port	skills 14969:3 14977:22	14965:16 14969:22	14933:11 15003:13
14981:11 15036:6	14994:23	14980:23,25	14903:16 14909:22	15003:18 15022:19
seeks 15034:18	shot 14977:11,25,25	15030:21 15032:14	14970:8 14971:4	starts 14927:9
seen 14954:23 14956:4	15002:15,21	slide 14926:5,11	15006:11	14985:24 14987:25
14956:5 14958:9	15002.13,21	14933:2,3,13	specifically 14934:21	14985.24 14987.25
		slides 14932:19	14943:3 14980:22	state 15005:23
14963:7 15040:10,12 selected 14977:15	15038:11,12,16,23	14936:12 14937:7	14943.3 14980.22	15008:16 15012:12
selection 14961:15	15039:6,13,22 15040:11 15041:1,4,5		14991.7 14993.23	15008.10 15012.12
self 14975:8 15038:18	15040.11 13041.1,4,3	14938:24 14939:2 14940:22 14941:14	15006:12 15029:9,18	15036:8,9 15038:15
15039:23 15040:14	shots 14953:23	14940.22 14941.14	15037:6	15030.8,9 13038.13
self-defence 14975:5,11	shouldn't 14937:16,23	smaller 14992:3	specificity 14966:25	stated 14959:22
14975:13,21	14955:24 15013:6	14996:19	speed 14951:8	14993:20 15009:13
14976:16 15037:14	shouted 15039:22	SMSs 15025:3	spelt 14949:18	statement 14925:11
15038:3	show 14949:9 14952:14	society 15024:7	spin 14997:2	14926:7 14929:17
Semenya 14957:15,25	14984:23 14985:15	soldier 14978:4	split 14969:22	14930:21 14938:14
14958:2,15,19	14985:19 14986:8,10	sole 15012:1	spoken 14946:11	14943:22,23 14944:5
14959:5,17 14960:3,8	14986:14 14996:1	<b>solution</b> 15011:9	14963:10 15037:16	14950:1 14958:4
14960:13,24 14961:7	15011:1 15041:16	somebody 14984:16	sporadic 15005:10	14965:2,2,6,8,10
14962:1 14963:25	showed 14949:9	15004:8 15006:3	sporadically 14984:13	14966:8 14967:6
14964:7 14966:24	showing 14953:22	15023:10	squared 14971:12	14971:19 14978:23
14973:3 14976:6,7,13	shown 14951:7,9	soon 14964:5	<b>SS</b> 14982:13	14979:1 14987:24
14980:15 14981:23	14955:5,6,7 14959:3	<b>SOP</b> 14970:4	<b>SS2</b> 14972:22 14973:1	15003:1 15010:20
14996:22,24,25	14998:6 15010:25	<b>sorry</b> 14931:13	14982:14	15012:5,6,17
15002:7 15026:24,25	15026:8 15041:15	14938:17,17	<b>stability</b> 14994:9,18	15013:10 15014:12
15027:1 15033:2,5	shows 15008:5	14940:18 14941:3,11	14995:1 15007:12	15018:2,6 15035:25
15037:21,24	side 14981:4 15009:17	14953:11,13	15009:4	statements 14962:10
senior 14943:7	15030:13,16	14958:23 14959:3	<b>staff</b> 14979:19	14964:24 14965:5,8
14983:15	15037:20 15038:11	14963:4 14968:23	<b>stage</b> 14930:8 14931:5	14965:21 14970:8
sensible 14959:9	15038:16 15039:16	14972:3 14978:22	14935:4 14940:5	15040:1
<b>separate</b> 14996:20	15041:5,20	14982:5,13 14993:6	14942:4,11,18	status 14963:17
<b>sequence</b> 14936:13	significance 14955:12	14995:18 14996:24	14943:1,24 14944:6	stay 14999:8
14940:23 14953:23	14956:2	15004:15 15010:19	14944:10,14 14945:8	steal 15008:16
14954:3 14956:22	significant 14955:22	15026:25 15038:7	14945:13,18,19,20	step 14994:3
14957:6	significantly 14926:17	sort 14926:1 14932:7	14947:17 14955:17	steps 14998:12 15014:2
sequential 14933:9	signs 14951:1 15003:8	14960:5 14995:25	14963:25 14964:17	<b>STF</b> 15010:15
series 14951:23	similar 15007:2	15034:8	14978:15 14979:10	stimulation 15010:17
4 40 # 6 4 6 4 5 - 5 - 5	15025:9 15026:2	sounds 14951:15	14980:23 14985:10	stolen 15022:3
14952:18 14954:7		1 1/070.7/ 1/000.0 11	14989:8,11,14	15028:12
seriously 14974:23	<b>simply</b> 14933:10	14978:24 14980:8,11		
seriously 14974:23 14975:10,25	14934:1,8 14980:24	source 14952:8	14999:19 15005:12	stopped 14941:24
seriously 14974:23 14975:10,25 15002:21 15006:20	14934:1,8 14980:24 14994:14 15008:6	<b>source</b> 14952:8 <b>South</b> 14971:10,24	14999:19 15005:12 15012:14 15021:23	<b>story</b> 14937:2
seriously 14974:23 14975:10,25 15002:21 15006:20 15006:22	14934:1,8 14980:24 14994:14 15008:6 15012:13 15016:17	<b>source</b> 14952:8 <b>South</b> 14971:10,24 14972:10 14973:19	14999:19 15005:12 15012:14 15021:23 15023:7 15025:18	story 14937:2 straight 15003:12
seriously 14974:23 14975:10,25 15002:21 15006:20 15006:22 serve 15035:4,5,13	14934:1,8 14980:24 14994:14 15008:6 15012:13 15016:17 15016:21,24 15020:2	<b>source</b> 14952:8 <b>South</b> 14971:10,24 14972:10 14973:19 14973:25 14974:8,9	14999:19 15005:12 15012:14 15021:23 15023:7 15025:18 15027:25 15036:15	story 14937:2 straight 15003:12 strategic 14991:1
seriously 14974:23 14975:10,25 15002:21 15006:20 15006:22 serve 15035:4,5,13 service 14961:12	14934:1,8 14980:24 14994:14 15008:6 15012:13 15016:17 15016:21,24 15020:2 single 14975:23	source 14952:8 South 14971:10,24 14972:10 14973:19 14973:25 14974:8,9 15012:11	14999:19 15005:12 15012:14 15021:23 15023:7 15025:18 15027:25 15036:15 15041:7	story 14937:2 straight 15003:12 strategic 14991:1 14994:13 15023:1
seriously 14974:23 14975:10,25 15002:21 15006:20 15006:22 serve 15035:4,5,13 service 14961:12 14974:1 14977:6	14934:1,8 14980:24 14994:14 15008:6 15012:13 15016:17 15016:21,24 15020:2 single 14975:23 sir 14964:22 14982:15	source 14952:8 South 14971:10,24 14972:10 14973:19 14973:25 14974:8,9 15012:11 spark 15011:18	14999:19 15005:12 15012:14 15021:23 15023:7 15025:18 15027:25 15036:15 15041:7 stand 14980:18	story 14937:2 straight 15003:12 strategic 14991:1 14994:13 15023:1 strategically 15010:6
seriously 14974:23 14975:10,25 15002:21 15006:20 15006:22 serve 15035:4,5,13 service 14961:12	14934:1,8 14980:24 14994:14 15008:6 15012:13 15016:17 15016:21,24 15020:2 single 14975:23 sir 14964:22 14982:15 14982:24 14989:6	source 14952:8 South 14971:10,24 14972:10 14973:19 14973:25 14974:8,9 15012:11	14999:19 15005:12 15012:14 15021:23 15023:7 15025:18 15027:25 15036:15 15041:7	story 14937:2 straight 15003:12 strategic 14991:1 14994:13 15023:1

				Page 1
14990:2,4 15007:9	14981:12 14991:7	14930:4 14931:11	14977:11,12 14980:3	15038:17
strategy 14961:17	14992:25 14995:16	14937:13 14944:13	14981:23 14983:3	thrown 14948:12
14983:9,14 14984:20	15000:11 15020:19	14963:24 14967:1	14991:22 14993:3,9	thrust 14993:4,15,19
14984:21 14987:13	15025:16 15026:9	14971:22 14975:14	14995:3 14997:2	thumb 14927:19
15015:10	15027:23 15031:4	14991:5 15003:8	15002:7,15 15004:5,5	thumbnail 14952:21
streamline 14942:8	15036:15 15041:8	15004:19 15005:3,10	15004:22 15011:19	thumbnails 14952:12
strict 14997:6	surely 14927:12	15017:13 15029:24	15014:14 15016:5,6	14955:7
strike 15018:24	14944:23 15008:25	15036:7 15037:12	15018:18 15019:13	<b>Thursday</b> 14931:7
15019:2,8,10,18,25	15030:6	target 14939:2	15019:21 15020:21	14933:24 14939:14
15020:1,1,16,18,20	surgeon 14968:1,5	task 15029:15	15026:13 15034:2	14940:5,6 14945:9
15021:1,1	<b>surgeon's</b> 14968:6	15030:11 15032:4,25	15037:15 15040:14	14946:9 14948:9,10
striker 15039:20	<b>surgery</b> 14968:2	tasked 14978:4	theft 15008:7	14948:12,13 15007:4
strikers 14926:24	surrounding 15022:16	tasking 14947:11	thereof 15017:17	15009:8 15023:3
15000:15 15007:16	survived 15041:5	14969:1	15037:1	15025:6
15008:9,15 15014:15	<b>system</b> 15035:6,13	taskings 14946:25	<b>there's</b> 14937:9	ties 15032:1
15016:22 15017:8,13	<b>s.u.o</b> 14925:4 14962:24	tea 14989:8,13	14953:4,24 14955:24	till 15013:7
15018:13 15020:14	14989:19 15017:24	team 14929:1 15010:16	14956:6 14962:17	time 14925:17
15022:2,21 15023:5		teams 15032:5	14965:16 14991:20	14926:14,21 14929:9
striking 15023:8	T	techniques 14993:5	14994:4 14999:23	14931:25 14932:4
striving 14974:1	table 14938:9 14939:13	tell 14932:6 14967:21	15002:1,16 15004:6,9	14933:13,21
strong 14944:15	14940:4,16	telling 14941:7,7	15004:9 15015:10	14935:12 14938:12
15037:25	tactical 14934:2	temptation 14984:15	15016:12,23 15019:8	14938:23 14939:9,20
strongly 14992:25	14941:16 14945:18	tend 15032:9	15021:16,20	14941:18,23 14942:6
15037:24	14945:20 14947:20	tended 14996:1	15028:22 15029:17	14943:19,25 14945:5
struck 15007:2	14948:2 14983:10,12	term 15023:24 15024:1	15037:21	14945:12 14946:11
structure 14933:11	14984:24,25	15024:5,7,9	they'd 14932:22	14949:7,25 14955:13
15032:8,9	15007:22 15010:16	terminology 15024:2	15025:5	14957:17 14958:16
studied 14965:20	15016:22,24 15020:7	15026:7	They'll 14963:14	14958:18,25 14959:2
subject 15037:24	15022:1 15028:8	terms 14955:14	they're 14929:15	14960:11,18 14962:4
subjected 14962:22	15032:5	14963:18 14987:4	14964:3 14999:9	14962:12 14965:1,11
<b>submission</b> 14977:2 15010:14	tactically 15010:18 tactics 14977:21	14998:12 15042:2,8 test 14961:12 14977:25	15010:8 15017:22	14966:17 14967:7
submit 14976:22,24	14991:8 15010:14	testified 14939:1	they've 14929:11,12 14999:9	14975:18 14981:8,12 14981:12,13 14984:3
14999:16	15029:18 15031:24	14944:1 14951:25	thing 14938:3 14958:20	14981:12,13 14984:3
substance 14982:1	15032:12	14975:19 14976:8,15	14959:10 14960:6	14986:3 14987:11,22
15027:4	take 14929:22	15004:7 15027:22	15023:6	14988:17 14991:13
substantial 14980:9	14938:25 14940:7	testify 14966:16	things 14927:9 14929:8	14991:21 14992:21
15009:7 15015:20,23	14941:20 14942:9,13	14976:16 14984:11	14932:23 14935:23	14995:22 15000:5
15016:1 15028:19	14943:19 14947:17	testimony 14944:5	14938:20,24	15002:14 15004:19
substantially 15040:19	14956:16 14959:3,19	thank 14925:6	14939:20 14959:16	15005:1,14,17
successful 14958:12	14961:2,21 14964:5	14928:20 14929:21	14979:2	15006:2,7,7,11,14,23
successfully 15022:20	14968:9 14977:12,14	14932:10 14942:14	thinking 14926:15	15007:6 15009:15
sucked 14927:19	14978:5,6 14979:1	14951:17 14957:3,10	14944:10	15010:22 15011:20
sudden 15009:22	14989:8,13 14991:17	14957:11,14,21	third 14988:10	15014:23 15016:15
suggest 14944:5	14992:24 14994:17	14960:20 14963:23	thorough 14952:5	15016:16 15039:4
suggesting 14939:6	14998:14 14999:4,11	14964:16,19 14982:9	thought 14926:19	15041:8,12
15031:9	15007:22 15008:2,16	14995:5 15002:4	14932:23 14936:21	times 14925:12
suggestion 14934:11	15017:15 15022:2	15018:9 15027:16	14947:1,21 14949:6,9	14934:8 14936:12
14936:21 14950:4	15025:8	15035:21 15042:11	14959:1 14981:21	14955:18 14956:1
14984:15 15019:7	taken 14927:6	15042:13	14986:3 15003:12	14958:10 14974:6
suggests 15009:23	14941:18 14944:25	that's 14926:14	15004:3 15008:24	14986:13,16,19
suit 14997:23	14946:3,18 14953:1	14927:14 14928:14	thousands 14962:18	15011:14 15025:2
summarised 14937:15	14954:2 14955:20	14928:24,24 14930:7	threat 14978:2	today 14946:3 14958:4
summary 14951:14	14961:25 14972:9	14933:24 14934:5	14985:13,14 15000:3	15024:3 15026:2,8,11
14971:25 15019:21	14974:16 14977:6	14937:7,9,10	15000:4 15013:21	15027:25
supplemented 14965:5	14987:7 14992:2	14940:17 14942:7,12	15016:15 15018:15	told 14937:10 14940:2
support 14977:3	14998:3,12 15006:20	14945:10 14946:2,13	15020:11 15021:11	14940:15 14947:6
suppose 15038:13	15006:22 15017:23	14949:12,15 14950:5	15021:20,21 15028:6	14949:11 14956:11
supposed 15027:3	15019:8 15027:24	14951:9 14954:19	15041:18,24	14963:25 15000:17
15042:1	15033:21 15037:3	14958:17 14959:18	threatened 15020:3	15007:22 15009:12
sure 14941:14 14942:7	15042:5	14960:9 14961:9	three 14961:11,20	15040:16
14945:3 14946:13,22	taker 14951:6,16	14962:16,16,19	14984:16 14988:1	tolerance 15020:6
14948:10,14	takes 14975:3 14991:24	14967:10 14968:7	15000:23,24,25	tomorrow 14994:15
14960:12 14964:11	15017:21	14969:9 14970:22,22	15030:5	15042:15
14965:15 14971:14 14974:6 14979:18	talk 14975:8	14970:24 14971:1 14973:15 14974:16	thriving 14971:11 throw 15007:25	tool 14965:16
149/4:0 149/9:18	talking 14927:11	147/3.13 147/4:10	mruw 13007.43	top 14953:5 15039:19
			•	•

15039:20
topic 14935:14,17,19
topics 14957:19
14958:24 14959:1,25
14961:10,20
14970:13,14
totally 15034:11
touched 14936:9
trace 14950:22,24
14952:6
track 14935:1 14941:4
14958:19 15032:11 traditional 15016:10
trained 14969:17,19
14977:16 14985:11
14987:7
training 14969:4
14977:23 14980:7,9
14980:10,16 14981:1
14981:5,6,7
transcript 14982:8,19
15029:7
transferred 14981:3
transit 15030:13
15032:18,24
transpiring 15005:11
traverse 15002:1
traversed 15002:12
tried 14926:16
14927:10 14932:25
14958:10 15007:4,22
trigger 14975:3,4,16,20
14975:21 14976:15
15034:25
triggered 15009:22
<b>triple</b> 14955:3
<b>TRT</b> 15041:16
<b>true</b> 14937:18,18
14972:13
<b>truth</b> 14937:11
<b>try</b> 14934:23 14939:9
14951:10 14954:1,1
14957:22,23 14974:3
14979:9 14994:17,25
14995:12 14999:2
15003:11 15005:9
15011:17 15014:2,25
15021:24 15022:1,2
15021:24 15022:1,2
trying 14932:2
14937:17 14943:4
14956:23 14969:13
14970:23,24
14991:23 15000:5
15005:12,13 15019:6
15031:15 15038:21
15040:1
Tuesday 14932:21
14933:7,20 14935:4
14935:21 14936:18
14940:11,11,17
14941:2 14942:19
14994:7 14995:16
15008:21 15022:13
15022:14,19,21
turn 15008:15
1
ARCHIVE FO

```
turned 14957:25
  15007:24
turns 15030:19
two 14926:1 14929:2
  14930:18,23,25
  14932:13 14937:22
  14942:3 14954:13
  14957:22 14960:25
  14961:11 14965:12
  14966:22 14968:16
  14969:22 14970:16
  14973:9 14979:2
  14986:13 15000:23
  15004:16,23 15013:2
  15030:5 15039:18
  15040:1
tying 15004:2
type 14938:2 14996:2
  15034:11
          U
Ulster 14971:18
unacceptable 15004:12
  15004:21
unanticipated 15010:3
understand 14925:16
  14930:6 14931:20
  14932:3 14933:21
  14944:14 14953:6,9
  14967:25 14970:16
```

14936:21,23 14943:5 14958:20 14959:6,17 14971:23 14977:1,23 14981:16,19 14986:25 14989:25 14992:15 14998:5 15003:11 15009:11 15016:5,20 15019:6 15019:15 15022:24 15024:8 15026:6 15028:14 15035:9 understanding 14943:22,23 14945:24 14979:10 14993:3,5 15003:3,4 15007:6,20 15016:18 15019:24 15023:11 15023:14 15030:24 15037:15 **understood** 14936:20 14944:5 14983:17 underway 15030:17 **unexpected** 15004:13 unfair 14960:11 unfairness 14962:6 unfortunate 14941:6 union 15023:1 unions 15021:3 unison 14994:25 unit 14980:19 15032:5 units 14983:10,12 14994:24 15032:13 unknowing 14996:8 unlawful 14992:18 unmindful 14978:17

14983:12 14988:18 14993:24 15007:25 15008:14 unprotected 15020:2 15021:2 unruly 14993:22 unused 14952:13 **upper** 15041:14 use 14952:13 14962:4 14969:17 14970:18 14985:13 14992:11 14992:19 14993:5 14994:5 14997:9 15006:24 15016:22 15017:12 15019:1 15026:7,23 15031:10 **utilisation** 15031:25 utilise 14977:24 15031:24 utilised 14941:19 15034:6 **utilising** 14994:4 15010:16 15020:5  $\mathbf{V}$ 

vague 15019:5 valid 14959:24 14970:23 **validity** 14971:5 value 14974:11 15033:21 van 14930:12 15014:1 15032:25 vans 15030:17,18 variants 14938:13 various 14935:9 vehicles 14926:22 14929:14 14936:3 verbal 14996:10 15010:16 15016:19 verbatim 15026:10 verify 14927:9 verifying 14948:7 Vermaak 15003:5 Vermaak's 15003:24 version 14935:3 14940:21.24 14961:12 14996:18 15000:8.9 versions 14933:13 14936:5 versus 14975:15 viable 14947:6 Victor 14952:9 14953:7 14953:25 14954:20 Victor's 14953:6,21 video 14937:5 14951:21,25 14952:3 14952:10 14955:4,5,6 14955:20 14957:5 15014:24 15026:7 videos 14951:22 14954:5,6,9,11,24

viewed 14929:20 15018:23 viewpoint 15035:14 views 14967:14 15029:8 violence 15008:18 15009:18 violent 14971:14 14986:11 14994:16 15010:23 15011:18 Visser 14934:12 14937:8 14942:2 visual 15010:17 vital 14987:6 15027:7 15027:17,18,20 15033:9 voice 14976:12 voicemail 14925:15 W

wait 15013:6 15022:10 walked 15035:12 want 14929:3 14943:14 14943:21 14944:18 14959:11 14960:10 14961:7 14962:7 14963:2 14976:19 14989:9 14995:17 14998:9,23 14999:5 15005:23 15010:10 15016:20 15018:1 15029:23 15033:8,24 15034:13 15035:18 15035:21 15036:1 wanted 14943:12 15023:5 15028:14 wants 14959:17 15040:4 War 15024:1 warn 14999:4,13 warning 14996:10 14999:17,24 15000:4 15016:19,21 warnings 14998:22 14999:15 warrant 15031:23 warrants 14990:9.9 14992:13 15031:20 Warrant-Officer 14932:12,12 wasn't 14943:19 14946:23 14954:12 14959:2,21 14971:22 14977:9 14996:3 waste 14935:11 wasted 14947:7 watch 15006:12 water 15003:9 way 14933:3,7 14934:6 14942:22 14944:25 14946:16 14947:6 14953:1 14960:10,12 14967:24 14971:9,13

14990:16,19

14992:14 14994:3,18

14994:20 15006:5

15015:12 15021:3 15027:2 15035:13 15037:21 wavs 14974:4 weapons 14970:21 15008:5,17 15015:22 15016:2,3,10 15019:20 15028:11 **Wednesday** 14933:25 14945:4,6 14948:6,10 14948:11,16 15008:21 15022:20 15022:24 week 14932:18 14936:17 15015:9,14 weigh 15011:1 weighed 14976:2 well-known 15031:21 well-organised 14991:18 went 14931:4,9,17,22 14932:3 14945:5 14952:24 14970:19 14996:6 weren't 14927:22 14963:9,13,16 15022:14 weren't 14959:3 15022:14 we'd 14929:3,5 14945:9 14951:21 14962:15 14994:11 15002:13 we'll 14952:19 14953:3 14956:2 14958:19 14967:6 14976:24 14984:17 14989:8,13 14989:14 15029:1 we're 14936:6 14937:17,18 14938:23 14944:13 14945:4 14946:12 14947:4 14959:19 14960:25 14962:19 14963:24 14967:1 14972:2 14975:14 15019:10 we've 14929:4 14935:23 14936:1,8 14936:11 14941:8 14954:6 14955:5,18 14956:21,23 14961:6 14963:9 14964:17 14991:19 15001:6 15013:14,15,16 15030:11 what's 14938:25,25 14959:10 14999:11 15004:9 whilst 14942:2 White 14926:8 14964:25 14965:9,13 14965:22 14970:9,13

unprecedented

14955:2,8,9,15,20,25

14956:24 15005:11

view 14951:8 15029:10

14965:2 14971:17

14984:4 White's 14929:16

				Page 1
wholly 15018:25	14955:9 14966:23	14950:1 15001:20	3	<b>80</b> 14974:23
wide 14965:22	14976:17 14982:16	<b>10:16</b> 14961:5	<b>3</b> 14927:9 14935:4	
14967:10,11	14993:6,8 15006:20	<b>10:36</b> 14974:5	14941:16 14942:18	9
wider 14994:12	15006:22 15013:11	<b>10:56</b> 14986:20	14943:24 14944:7,10	<b>9(1</b> ) 14998:11
15024:7	wrote 15023:10	<b>11</b> 15033:14,16	14944:14 14945:8,13	
<b>willing</b> 14999:6		<b>11(2)</b> 14998:12	14945:18,19,20	
<b>win</b> 14944:17	X	<b>11(5)</b> 14998:13	14946:10,12,18	
wire 14999:22	<b>X</b> 15025:7	<b>11:28</b> 14989:17	14947:19 14948:2,3	
wish 14997:3		<b>11:48</b> 15002:4	14986:22 14987:4,14	
withdraw 14953:14	Y	<b>12</b> 15032:22,22,23,23	14988:25 14991:6	
14959:23	years 14971:19,25	15033:15,16	14995:7,8,20 14996:8	
withstand 14999:10	14980:20 14981:2	<b>12(2)</b> 14998:13	14996:17 14997:13	
witness 14960:1	14994:22 15030:4	<b>12:08</b> 15014:21	14997:14 14998:1,5	
14962:8,9,10,11,20	15035:23	<b>12:26</b> 15017:20	14998:11 15022:10	
14967:12 14968:2,3	yesterday 14925:9	<b>12:46</b> 15032:16	<b>300</b> 14996:19 14997:14	
14970:10 14971:17	14943:18 14952:17	13th 14952:25 14954:9	14997:22 14998:4,6	
14973:3 14976:8,14	14958:15	14954:15 14989:4	<b>34</b> 14974:23 14975:9,24	
14977:3 14979:25	you'd 14945:19	15036:13,14,18 15037:5	14977:9 15016:11	
14996:22,25 14997:4 15001:22 15004:17	15040:5 <b>you'll</b> 14951:19	13:30 14948:14	<b>348</b> 14956:8	
15001.22 15004.17	14957:20	14986:21,21 14987:3	<b>3498</b> 14982:8	
15020:21 15027:8	you're 14925:3,25	<b>130</b> 15001:12	<b>3564</b> 14982:20	
15042:6	14927:11 14928:12	14th 14932:21	<b>378</b> 14953:1,12,13,15	
witnesses 14962:3	14935:25 14938:9	<b>14.3</b> 15009:24	14953:18	
15015:18 15039:3	14939:6 14941:7	<b>146</b> 15018:11	<b>379</b> 14953:4,24 14954:2	
witness's 14967:6	14955:12,19	<b>15</b> 14926:5,11	<b>380</b> 14953:5,24	
wonder 14952:14	14956:12 14957:12	<b>15th</b> 14942:21	4	
wondering 14957:5	14962:22 14977:2,3,4	<b>150</b> 14939:2	<b>4</b> 14926:19,20,24	
15033:4,5	14980:3 14989:18	<b>16</b> 14927:3	14927:12 14932:7	
word 14951:24 14993:9	14991:5 14992:12,15	<b>16th</b> 14927:1,6 14930:5	14942:11 14977:17	
15037:25	14993:25 14995:4	14936:12 14943:17	14985:1 14991:21	
wording 14938:2	14999:4 15002:3	14943:25 14948:4	14992:9 15002:11	
15013:23	15003:2 15004:19	14953:2 14954:2,3,9	15004:20,20,21	
words 14980:3 14986:7	15005:3,12,16	15015:5,8 15023:9	<b>4:20</b> 15006:10,13	
14989:5 14998:1	15010:25 15017:23	15026:21 15036:16	<b>40</b> 14934:10	
15005:13 15009:4	15020:22 15028:20	15036:18		
15012:8 15024:16,17	15035:7 15036:7	<b>18</b> 15002:5,8 15005:2	5	
15024:19 15025:9,10	15037:12 15041:17	15006:8	<b>5</b> 14942:12 14985:3	
15026:2,5,12	you've 14940:2	<b>1994</b> 15034:19	14990:11 14992:9	
work 14946:1,5,13	14947:7 14951:14	2	<b>500</b> 15009:19	
14948:8 14961:1	14959:18 14964:23	<b>2</b> 14927:9 14933:24	<b>52.16</b> 15018:2,10,12	
14962:3 14990:24 14999:2 15001:24	14970:5 14972:4 14979:4 14993:20	14942:4,6 14943:4,5	<b>58A</b> 14952:21 14956:18	
worked 14927:6	14979:4 14993:20	14942:4,6 14943:4,3	<b>58B</b> 14952:21 14956:15	
14929:14 14945:2	15021:1 15028:4	15039:11 15040:2	<b>58C</b> 14952:22,23	
14971:24 14994:24	15021:1 15028:4	<b>2:30</b> 14943:16	14956:15	
working 14944:24	15042:3	<b>20</b> 14943:20 15002:11		
14949:23 14960:11	13042.3	15004:20 15018:9	6	
world 14965:25	0	<b>2004</b> 14972:18	6 14942:12 14985:5	
14971:23 15024:1	<b>000</b> 14977:17 14988:25	<b>2007</b> 15032:18	14987:24 14988:3,6	
worse 14997:25	14995:7,8,20 14996:8	<b>2012</b> 14989:4	14992:9 <b>6(a)</b> 14929:15,17	
worth 14942:15	14996:17 14997:13	<b>2013</b> 14925:1	<b>6(g)</b> 14929:15,17	
14990:5	14997:14 14998:1,5	<b>24</b> 14925:1 14956:25	<b>6.19</b> 15013:15	
wouldn't 14927:18	15022:10	<b>26</b> 15012:24 15013:9	<b>6.24</b> 15014:8	
14928:15 14931:21	<b>09:08</b> 14925:2	<b>262</b> 14972:23 14973:1	<b>6.24.3</b> 15012:17,23	
14932:8 14936:22	<b>09:28</b> 14939:19	14982:13 14983:8,20	15013:11,16	
14980:10 15029:8,10		14984:22,23	<b>6.27</b> 15017:4	
15040:9	1	14988:14,19 14990:7	<b>620</b> 15012:22	
would've 14945:2	<b>1</b> 14927:9 14933:23	14990:11,21,21,23,25		
15028:14	14934:1 14943:17	14991:16,23,25	7	
Wounded 14974.24	14945:6 14986:6	14992:6,6,17,24	<b>7</b> 14998:11	
14975:11,25	15000:14	14993:1,3,7,20,25	<b>7(2)</b> 14998:11	
15002:21 15005:7	1.1 14972:17	14994:1 14997:1		
15041:11 write 14951:9	1:24PM 14953:2	14998:14 15007:17 <b>28</b> 14958:5	8	
write 14951:9 wrong 14926:6 14941:4	<b>1:30</b> 14931:16,17 14949:12,14,15,25	<b>40</b> 14730:3	<b>8</b> 15012:5	
wrong 14920:0 14941:4	14949:12,14,15,25			